```
Cloning of cDNA for murine interleukin-3
    and its expression in eukaryotic and
        prokaryotic systems
```

        by
    Ming-chiu Pung
    A thesis submitted for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy at the Australian National University, 1985.

(i)

## STATEMENT

All the experimental work reported in this thesis was performed by the author, unless specifically stated otherwise in the text.

## Acknow1edgements

I wish to thank my supervisor, Dr. I.G. Young, for his guidance during the project. I would also like to thank Dr. A.J. Hapel for his invaluable advice and co-operation.

I also thank Dr. S. Gottesman for supplying the lon defective bacteria strains. I wish to thank Dr. H.D. Campbell for extensive and invaluable discussions. I wish also to thank Ms. S. Ymer, Ms. D.R. Cohen, Ms. R.M. Johnson and Ms. K.P. Ridgeway for their helpful assistance. I would like to thank Mr. G. Mayo for synthesizing all the oligonucleotides.

I wish to acknowledge the continued support from my parents and my wife over the period of many years.

I am grateful to the photography staff for their help and advice.

## Abbreviations

Abbreviations used in this thesis without definition include:

PBS: Phosphate buffered Saline, pH7.4.
BFU-E: Blast forming unit erythroid.
GM-CFC: Granulocyte macrophage colony forming cell. SDS-PAGE: Sodium dodecy1 Sulfate polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis.

Kb: Kilo-base.
dNTPs: deoxyribonucleotides (dATP, dTTP, dCTP, dGTP) .

DMEM: Dulbecco's minimal essential medium.

## Abstract

The aim of this thesis was to isolate the cDNA for the murine $I L-3$ and to express it in eukaryotic and prokaryotic systems.

The WEHI-3B cell Iine was used as the main source of IL-3 mRNA. A sensitive assay for IL-3 mRNA was developed using microinjection of Xenopus laevis oocytes. The IL-3 secreted from the oocytes was assayed using the $I L-3$ dependent ce11 line 32Dc1-23.

IL-3 mRNA was partially purified by $10-20$ fold on sucrose density gradients. The enriched IL-3 mRNA was then used for the construction of the cDNA library which was screened using the hybridization-translation method. A short cDNA clone, pILM1, was isolated. An oligonucleotide corresponding to the pILM1 cDNA insert was synthesized and used as a probe to screen a second cDNA library which was enriched for longer cDNA clones. A longer clone, pILM3, carrying the entire coding sequence for murine $I L-3$ was isolated. The cDNA insert of pILM3 codes for a polypeptide of 166 amino acids including a signal peptide of possibly 27 amino acids. The predicted protein sequence of mature processed IL-3 indicates a MW of 15,102 with four
 sequence of the mature $\operatorname{IL}-3$ (Ihle et al., 1983a) is in
complete agreement with the reading frame but starts at residue 33 suggesting an additional proteolytic cleavage has occurred apart from the cleavage of the signal peptide.

The pILM3 cDNA insert carrying the coding sequence for $I L-3$ was subcloned into an SV40 expression vector (pSV2-neo). The recombinant expression plasmid, pILM4, was microinjected into the nucleus of the Xenopus oocytes and also used for the transformation of monkey COS cells. In both cases, biologically active IL-3 was produced. The recombinant $1 L-3$ produced from the pILM4 transformed monkey COS cells was used to study the biological activities of recombinant IL-3. The recombinant IL-3 supported growth of the $I L-3$ dependent cell 1 ines $32 \mathrm{Dc} 1-23$ and $\mathrm{FDC}-\mathrm{P} 1$, induced $20 \alpha \mathrm{SDH}$ in splenic lymphocytes from nu-nu mice and showed multilineage hemopoietic growth factor activity.

The IL-3 cDNA was also expressed in E. coli as a mature protein starting with residue 28 (Serine) or as a fused polypeptide with an extra 9 amino acids and starting with the residue 27 (Alanine). In both cases, the expressed $1 \mathrm{~L}-3$ was biologically active. This indicated that glycosylation is not essential for biological activity and that the expression in bacteria is feasible. The IL-3 expressed as a mature

## (vi)

protein was less stable than the IL-3 fusion polypeptide.

## Table of Contents

Statement ..... i
Acknowledgements ..... ii
Abbreviations ..... iii
Abstract ..... iv
Chapter 1. General introduction
A. A general review of interleukin-3 ..... 1
B. Recombinant DNA approaches to lymphokine ..... 8 biology
C. Aims of the thesis ..... 13
Chapter 2. Translation of mRNA encoding murine interleukin-3 in Xenopus laevis oocytes
I. Introduction ..... 14
II. Materials ..... 22
III. Solutions ..... 24IV. Methods
2.1 Isolation of RNA by centrifugation ..... 26 through CsC1
2.2 Isolation of RNA by ethanol precipitation ..... 27
2.3 Isolation of poly(A)+RNA from total RNA ..... 29
2.4 Preparation of injection needles ..... 30
2.5 Preparation of oocytes ..... 30
2.6 Injection of mRNA ..... 31
2.7 Assay for interleukin-3 activity ..... 32
2.8 Sucrose gradient centrifugation of IL-3 ..... 32 mRNA
V. Results

1. Isolation of total RNA and poly(A)+RNA ..... 34 from WEHI-3B ce11s
2. Translation of IL-3 mRNA in oocytes ..... 36
3. Enrichment of IL-3 mRNA by sucrose ..... 38 gradient centrifugation
VI. Discussion ..... 40
Chapter 3. Molecular cloning of cDNA for murine interleukin-3
I. Introduction ..... 42
II. Materials ..... 54
III. Solutions ..... 59
IV. Methods
3.1 Construction of the WEHI-3B cDNA library ..... 61
3.2 Screening the WEHI-3B cDNA library by the ..... 70 hybridization-translation assay
3.3 Digesting DNA with restriction ..... 74 endonucleases
3.4 Dephosphorylation of DNA fragments ..... 75
3.5 Ligation of DNA ..... 76
3.6 DNA sequencing of the chain termination ..... 77 method
3.7 Labelling restriction fragments by [ $\alpha-$ ..... 83 32 P ]dATP
3.8 5'-end labelling of synthetic primers ..... 83
3.9 Colony hybridization ..... 84
3.10 Isolation of DNA fragments from low ..... 87 melting point agarose ge1s
3.11 Deoxyoligonucleotide synthesis ..... 88
3.12 Size-fractionation of DNA on Sepharose ..... 89 CL-4B column
V. Results
4. Preparation ..... 91
5. Screening the WEHI-3B cDNA library by ..... 94 hybridization-translation
6. Characterization of pILM1 ..... 97
7. Construction of the second cDNA 1ibrary ..... 98
8. Screening of the second cDNA library by ..... 100 colony hybridization
9. Characterization of pILM3 ..... 101
10. Nucleotide sequence of the cDNA insert in ..... 101 pILM3.VI. Discussion106

Chapter 4. Expression of the IL-3 cDNA in eukaryotic and prokaryotic systems
I. Introduction ..... 108
II. Materials ..... 115
III. Solutions ..... 116
IV. Methods
4.1 Isolation of DNA fragments from agarose ..... 117ge1 using DEAE membrane
4.2 Filling recessed $3^{\prime}$ ends of double- ..... 118stranded DNA using Klenow fragment of E.coli DNA polymerase I
4.3 Conversion of protruding $3^{\prime}$ termini to ..... 119blunt ends using T4 DNA polymerase
4.4 Large scale preparation of plasmid DNA ..... 119using the rapid boiling method
4.5 Microinjection of plasmid DNA into the ..... 120 nucleus of Xenopus laevis oocytes
4.6 Synthesis of single-stranded radioactive ..... 121probes using M13 templates
4.7 Plasmid sequencing by the chain ..... 123 termination method
4.8 Screening for the orientation of M13 ..... 124template by annealing
4.9 Induction of pILM5 in E. coli ..... 125
4.10 Induction of mILM6 in E. coli ..... 126
4.11 Construction of $1 Y 103$ by transduction ..... 127
V. Results

1. Construction of pILM4129
2. Microinjection of the pILM4 DNA into the ..... 130 nucleus of Xenopus laevis oocytes
3. Expression of the IL-3 gene in monkey ..... 131cells and biological properties ofrecombinant IL-3
4. Construction of pILM5 ..... 132
5. DNA sequence determination of the ..... 137junction between the tac promoter and theIL-3 sequence in pILM5
6. Construction of mILM6 ..... 138
7. Expression of IL-3 from pILM5 in ..... 139 different hosts
8. Expression of IL-3 from mILM6 in SG1606 ..... 143
9. Future possibilities for expression of ..... 144 IL-3
VI. Discussion ..... 146
Chapter 5. General discussion
5.1 Application of recombinant DNA techniques ..... 148 to the study of IL-3
5.2 Recent advances in the molecular biology ..... 151 of other lymphokines
5.3 Recent studies on the biology of IL-3 ..... 153
References ..... 156

## CHAPTER 1

## General Introduction

This chapter briefly reviews relevant literature prior to the commencement of the work described in this thesis. More recent work pertaining to this area of research will be reviewed in the Discussion (Chapter 5) together with the results of the thesis.
A. A general review of interleukin-3.

### 1.1 Introduction.

The immune response to antigen depends on a network of interactions between the various leukocytes of the blood and lymphatic systems. Regulation of these interactions has been shown to be mediated, at least in part, by chemical 'messengers' secreted by the cells involved. The generic name of 'lymphokines' was initially proposed by Dumonde et al. (1969) for these chemical messengers, because the first to be described were produced by antigen-stimulated Tlymphocytes. Similar factors produced by cells of the macrophage/monocyte series have likewise become known as 'monokines'.

Lymphokines and monokines have traditionally been defined on the basis of their biological activity in a particular assay, rather than on the basis of
definitive biochemical and biological properties. The practice of naming such factors, like lymphocyte-activating-factor (LAF) (Gery and Handschumascher, 1974) and T-cell growth factor (TCGF) (Koopman et al., 1978), with acronyms after activities peculiar to various bioassay systems has generated an unsystematic nomenclature. To try and remedy this, a new term 'interleukin' was proposed in the Second International Lymphokine Workshop (Ermatingen, Switzerland, May 2731, 1979) to name those factors that act as communication signals between different populations of leukocytes (Aarden et al., 1979).

Interleukin-1 (IL-1) and interleukin-2 (IL-2) were distinguished by their biochemical properties and biological activities. IL-1 was defined as a macrophage derived factor with a molecular weight of 12,000-18,000 which plays an essential role by facilitating the production of other lymphokines by helper T cells (Larsson et al., 1980; Smith et al., 1980a, b). IL-2 was defined as a factor with a molecular weight of $30,000-35,000$ which appears to mediate the differentiation and amplification of cytotoxic $T$ cells (Morgan et al., 1976; Gillis and Smith, 1977; Watson et a1., 1979; Nabholz et al., 1980).

Another group of factors which is relevant to this research is the family of haemopoietic regulators
called colony stimulating factors (CSF's). This nomenclature derives from the ability of these factors to stimulate the development of colonies of differentiated cells from committed progenitor cells
 distinguished by Metcalf (1981) viz. M-CSF, GM-CSF, GCSF and multi-CSF. The CSF of most relevance to the present work is multi-CSF (interleukin-3).

### 1.2 Interleukin-3.

Ihle et al. (1981) described what they believed to be a unique lymphokine named interleukin-3 (IL-3), which was isolated and purified from ConA-stimulated T lymphocytes and which could induce the expression of $20-\alpha$-hydroxysteroid dehydrogenase (20 SDH) in splenic lymphocytes from athymic mice in vitro. A convenient source of IL-3 was found to be the WEHI-3B cell line (Warner et al., 1969), a myelomonocytic leukemia line which produces relatively high levels of lL-3 constitutively (Hapel et a1., 1981; Lee et a1., 1982). IL-3 can also be obtained from lectin- or antigenstimulated $T$ lymphocytes and $\begin{gathered}\text { number of } T \\ T\end{gathered}$ lymphoma and hybridoma lines (Ihle et al., 1981; Iscove et al., 1982, Yung et a1., 1981; Clark-Lewis and Schrader, 1981).

WEHI-3B conditioned medium also possesses a variety of other CSF-type activities, viz. burst
promoting activity (BPA) (Iscove et al., 1982); P-cell stimulating factor (PSF) (Clark-Lewis and Schrader, 1981) ; mast cell growth factor (MCGF) (Yung et al., 1981); hemopoietic cell growth factor (HCGF) (Bazill et al., 1983); histamine producing cell stimulating factor (HCSF) (Dy et al., 1981); and multicolonystimulating factor (Multi-CSF) (Metcalf, 1981). At the commencement of the work described in this thesis there was already general agreement that many, if not all, of these activities could be attributable to a single factor and that IL-3 was a CSF. In terms of biochemical characterization of this factor, the most extensive characterization was of $I L-3$ from WEHI-3B cells by Ihle et al. (1982a, 1983a). Since we used the WEHI-3B cell line as the source of mRNA for cloning experiments and because $I L-3$ is a more systematic name it will be used in preference to the alternatives throughout this thesis.

### 1.3 Biochemical properties of interleukin-3.

IL-3 was recently purified to apparent homogeneity (Ih1e et al., 1982a; Ihle et al., 1983a). The purification procedure described results in a $1,800,000-f o l d$ purification, with yields of $5-10 \%$ of the initial activity and gives $2-10 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ of $\mathrm{IL}-3$ from 150 litres of $W E H I-3 B$ conditioned medium. The molecular weight of $I L-3$ was reported to be approximately 28,000
when analyzed using SDS-PAGE. The specific activity of the purified $I L-3$ was from $0.05 n g / u n i t$ (Ihle et a1., 1982a) to 0.2ng/unit (Ih1e et a1., 1983a). The $\mathrm{NH}_{2}$-terminal sequence reported for the homogeneous IL3 was: Asp-Thr-His-Arg-Leu-Thr-Arg-Thr-Leu (Ihle et al., 1983a). Comparison with known protein sequences indicated that the $\mathrm{NH}_{2}$-terminal sequence of $\mathrm{IL}-3$ was unique.
1.4 Biological activities of $\mathrm{IL}-3$.

IL-3 was initially defined as the factor in conditioned media from ConA-stimulated splenic lymphocytes that induces $20 \alpha S D H$ in culture of $n u / n u$ splenic lymphocytes (Ihle et al., 1981). A1though it was originally proposed that $20 \alpha$ SDH was a specific $T$ cell marker, it is now clear that this enzyme is also found in myeloid and stromal cell lines (SchaffarDeshayes et al., 1983; Garland and Dexter, 1982; see Discussion). Thus the induction of $20 \alpha$ SDH is not a satisfactory definition of $I L-3$. Recently the biological activities of $I L-3$ were studied using highly purified $I L-3$ from $W E H I-3 B$ conditioned medium (Ih1e et al., 1983 a ). It was demonstrated that purified IL-3 showed a typical dose-response curve in all the assays for WEHI-3B growth factor, mast cell growth factor (MCGF), P-cell stimulating factor (PSF), histamine-producing cell-stimulating factor (HCSF) and colony-stimulating factor activities (CSF) (Ihle et
a1., 1983). These results taken together with the data obtained with cDNA clones encloding IL-3 (see below) indicate that $I L-3$, burst promoting activity (Iscove et al., 1982), histamine-producing cellstimulating factor (Dy et al., 1981), P-cell stimulating factor (Clark-Lewis and Schrader, 1981), multi-CSF (Metcalf, 1981), hemopoietic cell growth factor (Bazill et al., 1983) are alternative names for the same polypeptide.

The spectrum of biological activities observed for $\operatorname{IL}-3$ indicate that it supports the growth of cells in all hemopoietic lineages in vitro including early precursors which are still pluripotent. It is thus the most broady acting member of the family of hemopoietic growth factors identified to date and could potentially regulate hemopoiesis in vivo.
1.5 IL-3 dependent cell lines.

Greenberger and his coworkers first reported that continuous cell lines could be established from Moloney retrovirus-infected long term bone marrow cultures using WEHI-3B conditioned media (Greenberger et al., 1979). Because of the dependency on the WEHI3 conditioned medium, the cells were termed 'factordependent'. Subsequently, both Greenberger (1980) and Dexter et al. (1980) found that viral infection was not necessary to obtain factor-dependent cells.

Several of these factor-dependent cell lines were examined for the ability of $I L-3$ to support their growth. Partially purified IL-3 did support the growth of C3Hffv, $32 \mathrm{Dc} 1-23$ and FDC-P1 1ines (Ih1e et al., 1982b; Hapel et a1., 1982) and these cell lines responded in a dose dependent way to IL-3.

### 1.6 Hemopoietic growth regulators related to IL-3.

A number of glycoprotein growth factors active on cultured mouse hemopoietic cells have been described which are biochemically distinct from IL-3. Most of these act individually on cells in only one or two of the various hemopoietic lineages (Nicola and Vadas, 1984). For example erythropoietin (Miyake et a1., 1977), M-CSF, CSF-1(Tertian et a1., 1981) and GM-CSF (Burgess et al., 1981). GM-CSF is the most closely related to $1 \mathrm{~L}-3$ in terms of its biological activity. Both GM-CSF and IL-3 are produced by antigen- or mitogen-stimulated $T$ lymphocytes and also by T-cell hybridomas and T-cell lymphomas (Burgess et al., 1981). However, no GM-CSF is produced by the WEHI-3B cell line. Although GM-CSF can also support the growth of the macrophage-granulocyte precursors, it differs from $1 L-3$ in not supporting mast cell growth (Clark-Lewis and Schrader, 1981) or the formation of eosinophil (Clark-Lewis and Schrader, 1981), or megakaryocyte colonies (Iscove et a1., 1982). GM-CSF
is readily separated from IL-3 by column chromatography because it is more strongly retarded than IL-3 on DEAE at pH7.2 in low salt (Ihle et al., 1983a; Burgess et al., 1977).
B. Recombinant DNA approaches to lymphokine biology.

As can be seen from the discussion of the biochemical properties of $1 \mathrm{~L}-3$, purification of 1ymphokines by conventional biochemical methods is quite difficult due to the minute amounts of material available and their very high biological activities ( $50 \%$ activity at approx $10^{-12} \mathrm{M}$ ). Even after extensive purification there is still the problem that part of the biological activities observed might be attributable to other contaminating factors.

A complementary approach is to isolate cDNA clones encoding the lymphokine. This enables definition of the 1 ymphokine from its predicted protein sequence and the biological properties of 'recombinant' lymphokine which can be determined after expression of the cDNA clones in eukaryotic or prokaryotic systems. Production of recombinant lymphokines on a large scale enables wide ranging biological studies to be carried out including clinical trials in the case of human lymphokines. The availability of cDNA clones opens up the approach of site directed mutagenesis for structure/function
studies and enables research on lymphokine gene expression and rearrangements to be done.

At the commencement of the work described in this thesis, recombinant DNA techniques had been applied to two of the lymphokines produced by antigen-activated $T$ lymphocytes, viz. $\gamma$-interferon and interleukin-2.

### 1.1 Isolation of cDNA clones encoding $\gamma$-interferon.

Human immune interferon (IFN- $\gamma$ ) cDNA clones have been isolated by two groups (Gray et al., 1982; Devos et a1., 1982). In both cases, enriched human IFN- $\gamma$ mRNA was used to construct the cDNA library. Total mRNA was fractionated by electrophoresis on denaturing agarose gels (Gray et al., 1982) or by sucrose gradient centrifugation (Devos et a1., 1982). The IFN $-\gamma$ mRNA activity was determined by injecting aliquots of each fraction into Xenopus laevis oocytes (Gray et al., 1982; Devos et al., 1982). The IFN- $\gamma$ mRNA was enriched about 20 fold (Gray et al., 1982) or 10-30 fold (Devos et al., 1982). Two different methods, differential hybridization and hybridizationtranslation were used by Gray et al. (1982) and Devos et a1. (1982) respectively to isolate the human IFN-Y cDNA clones. The frequency of the IFN- $\gamma$ mRNA in total mRNA was estimated to be about $1: 2,400$ (Gray et al., 1982). The DNA sequence of the cDNA clone codes for a polypeptide of 166 amino acids, the first 20 of which
comprise a signal peptide (Gray et a1., 1982; Devos et al., 1982). The encoded amino acid sequence has two potential glycosylation sites and is quite basic in character.

Identification of the sequence as IFN-Y was confirmed by expression of the cDNA clone in bacterial (Gray et al., 1982) and mammalian cells (Gray et al., 1982; Devos et al., 1982). The expression of IFN- $\gamma$ in bacterial cells was performed by joining the cDNA sequence starting from amino acid 21 in phase with the trp promoter (Gray et al., 1982). For the expression of $\operatorname{IFN}-\gamma$ in mammalian cells, the whole cDNA sequence was cloned after the SV40 late promoter in the same orientation (Gray et al., 1982; Devos et al., 1982). In both systems the expression product was shown to have antiviral activity which was immunologically indistinguishable from that of the $I F N-\gamma$ produced by stimulated human lymphocytes.
1.2 Isolation of cDNA clones encoding interleukin-2.
cDNA clones coding for human interleukin-2 (IL-2) were isolated from a cDNA library using similar methods to those used to isolate the human IFN- $\gamma$ cDNA clones (Taniguchi et a1., 1983; Devos et al., 1983). The human $I L-2$ mRNA from Jurkat III cell ine (Taniguchi et al., 1983) or from normal splenocytes (Devos et al., 1983) was enriched about 10 fold
(Taniguchi et al., 1983) by sucrose gradient centrifugation. IL-2 mRNA activity was assayed by translation in the Xenopus laevis oocytes. A cDNA library was constructed from the enriched IL-2 mRNA and the plasmid containing the cDNA copy of human IL-2 was identified by the hybridization-translation method. The frequency of the human $\operatorname{IL}-2$ mRNA in total mRNA was estimated to be $1: 20,000$ (Taniguchi et al., 1983). The DNA sequence of the cDNA codes for a polypeptide of 153 amino acids. The first 20 amino acids probably comprise the signal peptide. The deduced amino acid sequence contains no potential glycosylation sites. Although the amino acid sequences deduced from the DNA sequences of the cDNA clones obtained by Taniguchi et al. (1983) and by Devos et al. (1983) are the same, there is one base different between their DNA sequences.

The cDNA was cloned after the SV40 early promoter in the same orientation and was expressed in monkey COS cells. The expression product had biological activities characteristic of human IL-2 (Taniguchi et al., 1983). Biologically active human $\operatorname{IL}-2$ was also directly expressed in E. coli under the control of trp \& PL promoter (Devos et al., 1983)
1.3 Gene organisation for $\gamma$-interferon and interleukin-2.

The two lymphokines, human interleukin-2 and human immune interferon, appear to have similar regulation. Both 1 ymphokines are produced by mitogenor antigen-activated spleen cells (Morgan et al., 1976; Gil1is et a1., 1978; Yip et a1., 1981). Their expression appears to be regulated at the level of transcription since spleen cells do not have detectable levels of mRNA prior to antigen activation (Wallace et a1., 1981a; Efrat et a1., 1982). It is therefore interesting to compare the gene organization of these two lymphokines.

Both the human IL-2 and IFN-Y genes exist as a single copy per haploid human genome (Fujita et al., 1983; Gray et al., 1982). The human IL-2 chromosomal gene organization is similar to that of human IFN-Y. Both contain three introns interrupting the coding sequence (Degrave et al., 1983; Fujita et al., 1983; Gray and Goedde1, 1982; Taya et al., 1982). There is no significant homology between the cDNA sequence of human IL-2 and human IFN-Y (Degrave et al., 1983) and the human IL-2 and human IFN-Y genes only show weak homology in the $5^{\prime}$ flanking region (Fujita et al., 1983).

## C. Aims of the thesis

At the commencement of this work there was sufficient information to suggest that $I L-3$ was an important hemopoietic growth factor. Its biological activities were not fully defined, however, and its relationship to other factors required clarification. No work had been reported on the molecular biology of IL-3. The aim of this project was to complete the critical first steps in the application of recombinant DNA techniques to the study of $I L-3$ by isolating a cDNA clone for murine $\operatorname{IL}-3$ and expressing it in eukaryotic and prokaryotic systems.

## Chapter 2

Translation of mRNA encoding murine interleukin-3 in Xenopus 1aevis oocytes.
I. Introduction.

Xenopus laevis oocytes provide a very sensitive and convenient translation system for the identification of mRNA and for the study translational control in living cells. The translation of injected mRNA in the Xenopus laevis oocytes was first demonstrated by Gurdon et al. (1971). The Xenopus laevis oocytes are enormous cells with a diameter of 1 mm or more and are resilient enough to withstand the injection of up to 100 nanoliters of liquid, a volume which represents 10-20\% of the volume of the oocyte (Lane and Knowland, 1975).

The characteristics of the Xenopus oocyte translation system are discussed below:-
(i) Variety of mRNA's translated.

It has been demonstrated that the oocyte translation machinery can translate a wide variety of eukaryotic mRNAs including mRNAs from vertebrates, invertebrates, plants, fungi and viruses (Table 2.1).

The translation of normal prokaryotic mRNA such

Table 2.1 Examples of mRNAs translated by Xenopus oocytes.
Nature and source of RNA New proteins synthesized References

## Xenopus

Vitellogenin and albumin mRNA from Xenopus laevis liver

## Other vertebrates

## Human

13S mRNA from conA induced human leukaemic T cells (Jurkat-111)

Poly(A)-RNA from poly(rI). poly(rC) induced cultured human foreskin fibroblasts

Gibbon
14-16S RNA from gibbon lymphosarcoma cell line, MLA 144

Calf

| $14 S$ RNA from calf lens epithelial cells | a 22 crystallin | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Berns et al.. } \\ & (1972) \end{aligned}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |

Rabbit
9S RNA from rabbit reticulocytes

Mouse

| 11-12S mRNA from cultured murine $T$ lymphoma line, EL4 | mouse interleukin-2 | Bleackley et <br> al., (1981) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Duck |  |  |
| 9S RNA from duck reticulocytes | $\alpha^{A}, \alpha^{D}$, and $\beta$-duck globin chains | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Lane et a1., } \\ & (1973) \end{aligned}$ |
| Carp |  |  |
| poly(A)-RNA from carp islet | carp proinsulin | Rapoport (1981) |

$\alpha$ - and $\beta$-rabbit globin Lane et al., chains
$\alpha^{A}, \alpha^{D}$, and $\beta$-duck globin Lane et al., (1973) Rapoport (1981)

## Table 2.1 (continued)

## Invertebrate:

Honey bee
Crude RNA from queen bees venom glands

## Plants

Crude RNA from selfpollinated styles of Petunia hybrida

Poly(A)-RNA from parsley cell suspension cultures (Petroselinum hortense Hoffm).

Poly(A)-RNA from pea and French bean cotyledons

Mould

| Poly (A)-RNA from | Secretory proteins | Dicou et al., |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Dictyostelium discoideum |  | (1979) |
| axenic strain AX2 cel1 |  |  |
| culture |  |  |

## Viruses

60-70S RNA and 30-40S RNA from avian myeloblastosis virus

| 38 poly (A)-RNA from | viron proteins $\mathrm{p} 24, \mathrm{p} 15, \quad$ Ghysdael et al., |
| :--- | :--- |
| bovine leukemia virus | p10 | bovine leukemia virus

## Bacteria

as those from $f 2$, MS2 or $Q \beta$ phage in Xenopus oocytes has not been detected (Gurdon et al., 197l; Marbaix and Huez, l979). However, it was recently demonstrated that $5^{\prime}$-end capped $\beta$-lactamase mRNA of E. coli could be successfully translated in oocytes (Wiedmann et al., 1984).
(ii) The stability of the introduced mRNA in the Xenopus oocytes.

It has been demonstated that the rabbit and mouse $\alpha$ and $\beta$ globin mRNA is very stable in Xenopus oocytes and is efficiently translated for four to fifteen days (Gurdon et al., 1973). It is also known that human globin mRNA (Maniatis et al., 1976), human placental lactogen mRNA (Mous et al., 1979), and Xenopus liver vitellogenin and albumin mRNAs (Berridge and Lane, 1976) are translated for long periods of time after their injection into Xenopus oocytes.

Although the $3^{\prime}-0 H$ poly (A) segment is not required for the translation of mRNAs (Bard et al. 1974, Williamson et al., 1974, and Soreq et a1., 1974), the $3^{\prime}-0 H$ poly(A) segment of the eukaryotic mRNA plays a very important role in the stability of the mRNA in the cytoplasm during translation (Gurdon et a1., 1973; Marbaix et a1., 1979). The deadenylated globin mRNA was degraded rapidly after injection into the Xenopus oocyte (Marbaix et al., 1977). When the
poly(A) was readded at the $3^{\prime}-0 H$ end of poly(A)-free globin mRNA using an ATP:RNA adenyltransferase from E. coli (Sippel, 1973), this "reconstituted" mRNA was indeed shown to be as stable as native poly(A)containing mRNA (Huez et al., 1975, 1978). The minimal length of the poly(A) tail required for ensuring the stability of the mRNA was demonstrated to be at least 20 adenylate residues (Nude1 et a1., 1976).

Besides of the $3^{\prime}-0 H$ poly (A) segment of the eukaryotic mRNA, the $5^{\prime}$-end "cap" also plays an important role in stabilizing the mRNA in the cytoplasm (Furuichi et al., 1977) as well as its role in the initiation of translation (Paterson and Rosenberg, 1979; Revel and Groner, 1978; Shatkin, 1976). The 5'-end "cap" was formed by adding posttranscriptionally a 7-methylguanosine to the mRNA nuclear precursor and $1 i n k e d$ by a $5^{\prime}$ to $5^{\prime}$ bond to the first 5' nucleotide of the transcribed RNA molecule. The work of Furuichi et al. (1977) showed that the presence of a "cap" or even 5'-blocking of mRNA with unmethylated guanosine protects reovirus against degradation after injection into Xenopus laevis oocytes. However, for the initiation of translation a complete $5^{\prime}$-end "cap" is required.
(iii) The fidelity of translation of injected mRNA.

In a detailed study. concerned with the translation of rabbit globin mRNA in Xenopus oocytes (Lane et al., 1971; Marbaix and Lane, 1972), it was demonstrated that the oocyte-derived globin chains were very similar to rabbit reticulocyte globin chains as judged by carboxymethyl cellulose chromatography of the whole chains and by cation-exchange chromatography, paper chromatography and paper electrophoresis of tryptic peptides derived from the separated $\alpha-$ and $\beta-c h a i n s$. It therefore seems likely that mRNAs from different species are faithfully translated in Xenopus oocytes.

The fidelity of the oocyte system is also confirmed by the fact that injected mRNAs are translated to biologically active products, for example mouse $\beta-g l u c u r o n i d a s e$ (Labarca and Paigen 1977); human interferons (Cavalieri et al., 1977); human interleukin-2 (Taniguchi et al., 1983).
(iv) Translation efficiency of the oocyte system.

It is now generally believed that the translational machinery in Xenopus oocytes is fully saturated and that any injected mRNA has to compete against endogenous mRNA for translation.

At low concentrations of injected mRNA (less than
long per oocyte for globin mRNA), a linear relationship is observed between the mRNA concentration and the translation rate; at higher concentrations, a sort of "saturation" is reached (Moar et al., 1971; Marbaix and Gurdon, 1972). Independent of the concentration of mRNA, the maximal rate of translation of the injected mRNA is reached after 7 to 20 hours (Asselbergs et al., 1979).

The rate of translation of rabbit $\beta-g 1 o b i n$ mRNA at $19^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ in Xenopus oocytes was estimated to be about 30 -globin molecules synthesized per molecule of mRNA per hour (Gurdon et al., 1973). Although the translation rate of injected oocytes is approximately one quarter the rate observed in reticulocytes at the same temperature, 110 molecules of $\beta-g 1 o b i n$ per molecule of mRNA per hour (Hunt et al., 1969), the injected mRNA can be translated in the Xenopus oocytes for 4 to. 15 days (Gurdon et al., 1973) as compared with one or two hours in the reticulocyte lysate system. Thus the mRNA is translated about 100 times more efficiently in Xenopus oocytes than in a reticulocyte lysate. It is possible to detect picogram quantities of mRNA using oocytes (Gurdon et al., 1971) while the cell-free system requires much larger amounts (1 to $10 n g$ ) of mRNA (Pe1ham and Jackson, 1976). Even though most of the eukaryotic mRNAs are efficiently translated in the Xenopus oocytes, several other mRNA are only translated with a
relatively low yield in Xenopus oocytes, such as thyroglobulin mRNA (Vassart et al., 1975), and the $\alpha-$ globin mRNA in the absence of haemin (Giglioni et al., 1973).
(v) Post-translational modifications of the translation products.

Another advantage of the Xenopus oocyte system for the translation of heterologous mRNAs is that a wide range of secondary modifications that take place in terminally differentiated cells can also occur in oocytes (reviewed by Asselbergs, 1979). Some examples of the secondary modifications of the translation products of mRNAs injected into Xenopus oocytes are:
(a) N-Acetylation of terminal methionine in calf lens epithelium $\alpha_{2}$ crystallin (Berns et al., 1972),
(b) proline hydroxylation of mouse collagen (Lane and Knowland, 1975),
(c) phosphorylation of testis protamines (Gedamu et a1., 1978),
(d) glycosylation of Phaseolus vulgaris L. phaseolin (Matthews et al., 1981),
(e) glycosylation of human interferon, a secreted polypeptide (Reynolds et al., 1975),
(f) proteolytic cleavage of rabbit pre-uteroglobin to uteroglobin, a secreted polypeptide (Beato and Rungger, 1975),
(g) assembly of multimeric proteins bound by $S-S$ bonds, like rabbit uteroglobin (Beato and Rungger, 1975),
(h) assembly of multimeric proteins with non-covalent bonds between subunits, like bovine $\alpha$-crystallin (Asselbergs et al., 1978), and also
(i) proteolytic processing of viral polyproteins like the processing of the precursor polypeptides of Avian Myeloblastosis Virus to virion structural proteins (Ghysdael et al., 1977).

It thus appears that the post-translational modifications which occur in Xenopus oocytes are not cell-type specific and are probably determined by the availability of amino acid sequences of the translational product (Gurdon, 1974). However some post-translational modifications are not performed by Xenopus oocytes:
(a) the carp proinsulin is not converted to insulin (Rapoport, 1981), (b) the C-terminal amide of the honey bee promitellin is not synthesized (Kindas-Mugge et al., 1974 ; Kreil et al., 1977), (c) bovine thyroglobulin is not iodinated (Vassart et al., 1975),
 undergo post-synthetic cleavage (Labarca and Paigen, 1977) .

Apart from post-translational modification,
another great advantage of Xenopus oocyte translation system is that the foreign protein translated in the oocyte is directed to its own original destination. For example the membrane proteins like murine immunoglobulin E receptor (Liu and Orida, 1984), human serotonin receptor and sodium channel (Gundersen et al., 1984) and Semliki Forest virus envelope proteins (Huth et a1., 1984) are also transported to the oocyte membrane after translation in the Xenopus oocyte. Secreted proteins such as murine interleukin-2 and bacterial $\beta$-lactamase are secreted outside the oocyte after translation (Bleackley et a1., 1981; Wiedmann et al., 1984) and appear to have their signal peptides processed normally.

Thus the Xenopus laevis oocyte translation system is an efficient and complete system for the translation of foreign mRNA. Since murine interleukin-3 is a secretable glycoprotein (Ihle et al., 1981), this system appeared to be the system of choice for the assay of the murine interleukin-3 mRNA and for the screening of the cDNA library in the molecular cloning of the murine interleukin-3 using the hybridization-translation method.

## II. Materials

## Reagents

1. Guanidine-HCl, an ultra pure reagent, was obtained from Bethesda Research Laboratories, Inc. (No. 5502).
2. Guanidine thiocyanate, purum, was obtained from Fluka (No. 50990).
3. Sarcosyl, NL 97; was a gift from CIBA-GEIGY Pty. Ltd.
4. Phenol, Anala R, was obtained from BDH Chemicals Australia Pty. Ltd. (No. 10188) and stored at $20^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$.
5. Sucrose, ultra pure density gradient grade, was obtained from Schwarz/Mann Pty. Ltd. (No. 821721).
6. Oligo (dT)-cellulose type 7 was obtained from P-L Biochemicals, Inc. (No. 5543).
7. Calcium chloride, Anala $R$, was obtained from BDH Chemicals Australia Pty. Ltd. (No. 10067).
8. 2-Mercaptoethanol, $90 \%$, was obtained from Eastman Kodak Co. (No. 4196).
9. Urea, ultra pure reagent, was obtained from Bethesda Research Laboratories Inc. (No. 5505UA).
10. SDS (Sodium dodecyl sulfate), specially pure, was obtained from BDH Chemical Australia Pty. Ltd. (No. 4244).
11. Penicillin G, potassium, was obtained from Sigma (No. PEN-K).
12. Streptomycin, was obtained from Glaxo (No. 325794) .
13. [methy $1^{3}$ H] thymidine, was obtained from Amersham (No. TRA120).
14. Trypan blue, was obtained from Sigma (No. T6146).
15. DTT (DL-Dithiotheritol), was obtained from Sigma (No. D-0632).

All other chemicals used were of the highest purity commercially available.

## Ce11 1ines

WEHL-3B and EL-4 cells were provided by Dr. Andrew J. Hapel.

Xenopus 1aevis
Xenopus laevis was obtained from Xenopus Ltd., 151 Frenches Road, Red Hill, Surrey RM1 2HZ, England. •
III. Solutions.

1. Guanidine thiocyanate buffer: 4 M guanidine thiocyanate, 0.1M Tris-HC1 pH7.5 in sterile water. The solution was millipore filtered and stored at room temperature in a sealed sterile bottle. 0.143 ml 2-mercaptoethanol (14M stock solution, Eastman Kodak Co., No. 4196) was added to 20 ml of the guanidine thiocyanate buffer before use.
2. Guanidine-HC1 buffer: 6M guanidine-HC1, 10 mM EDTA pH7.0 in sterile water. It was stored at room temperature. 0.1 m 11 MDTT was added to 10 m 1 of this buffer before use.
3. Urea buffer: 7M urea, 0.1M Tris-HC1 pH8.5, 0.1mM EDTA, $0.1 \%$ SDS. (This solution was made up immediately before use.
4. Oocyte incubation medium: (Cavalier et a1., 1977). $88 \mathrm{mM} \mathrm{NaC1}, 1 \mathrm{mM} \mathrm{KC1}, 2.4 \mathrm{mM} \mathrm{NaHCO} 3,0.82 \mathrm{mM}$ $\mathrm{MgSO}_{4} .7 \mathrm{H}_{2} \mathrm{O}, \quad 0.33 \mathrm{mM} \quad \mathrm{Ca}\left(\mathrm{NO}_{3}\right)_{2} .4 \mathrm{H}_{2} \mathrm{O}, \quad 0.4 \mathrm{ImM}$ $\mathrm{CaCl}_{2} .6 \mathrm{H}_{2} \mathrm{O}, 7.5 \mathrm{~m}$ M Tris-base, Penicillin $G$, potassium, $11 \mu \mathrm{~g} / \mathrm{m} 1$, Streptomycin, $18 \mu \mathrm{~g} / \mathrm{m} 1$. The final pH was adjusted to pH7.6 with HC1 and the solution was sterilized by filtration.
5. Phenol: Solid phenol from the freezer was melted in equal volume of 200 mM Tris-HCl pH9, 100 m M NaCl, $1 \mathrm{~m} M$ EDTA. It was vortexed well and two phases allowed to separate. The aqueous phase was removed by aspiration. The neutralized phenol was then used for phenol extraction of nucleic acids. Neutralized phenol was prepared immediately before use.
IV. Methods
2.1 Isolation of RNA by centrifugation through CsCl. This method is modified from Chirgwin's method (Chirgwin et al., 1979).

WEHI-3B cells were cultured in RPMI-1640 medium supplemented with $10 \%$ heat-inactivated fetal calf serum to a density of $2 \times 10^{6} / \mathrm{m} 1.10^{9}$ cells were then collected by centrifugation in an MSE centrifuge at $300 x g$ for 10 min and resuspended in 2 ml of serum-free RPMI-1640 medium. The suspension was added dropwise to 40 ml guanidine thiocyanate buffer ( 4 M guanidine thiocyanate, $\quad 0.1 \mathrm{M}$ Tris-HC1 pH7.5, $0.1 \mathrm{M} 2-$ mercaptoethanol) with continuous stirring. The cell lysate was stored at $-70^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ until it was processed further.
$1 / 20$ th volume of $10 \%$ sarcosyl was added to the thawed cell 1 ysate. After adding $0.5 \mathrm{~g} \mathrm{CsCl} / \mathrm{m} 1$, the light-brown solution was heated at $65^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 5 min , quick-cooled in ice, layered on top of a 2.5 ml cushion of $5.7 \mathrm{M} \mathrm{CsCl}, 25 \mathrm{mM}$ NaOAc pH5 in a sterilized SW4I centifuge tube (Beckman No. 331372, polyallomer) and centrifuged in an SW4 rotor at $28,000 \mathrm{rpm}$ for 18 hr at $18^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. The overlaying solutions were removed by aspiration, and the tubes were inverted quickly and drained for 15 min. The tubes were aspirated dry whilst still inverted and the bottom 0.5 cm of the
tubes containing the clear RNA pellet were cut off with a sterile scalpel blade. The RNA pellet was rinsed out very carefully from the bottom of the tube 4 times with $200 \mu 110 \mathrm{mM}$ Tris-HC1 pH7.5, 1 mM EDTA, $5 \%$ sarcosyl, 5\% phenol. The RNA suspension was vortexed for about 5 min to ensure it was completely dissolved. It was then extracted twice with 10 ml phenol, chloroform and isoamylalcohol mixture (50:48:2). The aqueous phase was brought to 0.3 M NaOAc pH5.5 and the RNA precipitated with 2.5 volumes of absolute ethanol in a dry ice-ethanol bath for 1 hr. The tube was centrifuged in a Sorvall SS34 rotor at $20,000 \mathrm{rpm}$ for 30 min at $-15^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. The RNA pellet was washed with cold absolute ethanol and dried under vacuum. It was resuspended in 10 mM Tris-HC1 pH7.5, 0.1 mM EDTA.
2.2 Isolation of RNA by ethanol precipitation (Brooker et a1., 1980).

The guanidine thiocyanate cell lysate was prepared as in Method 2.1. The cell lysate was centrifuged in an SS34 rotor at $15,000 r p m$ for 10 min at $0^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. The supernatant containing the RNA and other cellular components was acidified to pH5 by the addition of 0.04 volume of $1 N$ acetic acid, and the RNA was precipitated by the addition of 0.5 volume of absolute ethanol. After mixing, the solution was kept in dry-ice ethanol bath for 1 hr and centrifuged in an

- SS 34 rotor at $20,000 \mathrm{rpm}$ for 30 min at $-15^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. The pellet was dissolved in approximately 0.5 volume (relative to the original volume of the lysate) of guanidine-HCl buffer (6M guanidine-HC1, 10 mM EDTA pH7.0, 10 mM DTT). The solution was again acidified to pH5 by the addition of 0.04 volume of 1 N acetic acid and precipitated with 0.5 volume of ethanol. The mixture was kept in a dry-ice ethanol bath for 30 min and centrifuged in an SS 34 rotor at $20,000 r p m$ for 30 min at $-15^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. The precipitation of the RNA in guanidine-HC1 buffer was repeated once, reducing the volume to one third relative to that of the first precipitation. The final pellet was resuspended in 0.5 volume of 0.24 M sodium acetate pH5.5. 2.5 volumes of absolute ethanol were added, mixed well and the mixture held in a dry-ice ethanol bath for 1 hr . It was centrifuged in an SS34 rotor at $20,000 r p m$ for 30 min at $-15^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. The RNA pellet was resuspended in the same volume of urea buffer (7M urea, 0.1M Tris-HC1 pH8.5, 0.1 m M EDTA, $0.1 \%$ SDS). It was extracted twice with equal volume of phenol, chloroform and isoamylacohol mixture (50:48:2). The SDS was raised to $1 \%$ in the second extraction. The nucleic acid was precipitated with 2.5 volumes of absolute ethanol in a dry-ice ethanol bath for 1 hr and centrifuged in a SS 34 rotor at $20,000 \mathrm{rpm}$ for 30 min at $-15^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. The pellet was suspended again in 10 ml 30 m M potassium acetate, $70 \%$ ethanol, held in a dry-ice ethanol bath
for 1 hr and centrifuged in a SS 34 rotor at $20,000 \mathrm{rpm}$ for 30 min at $-15^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. The final pellet was dried under vacuum and resuspended in 10 m M Tris-HC1 pH7.5, 0.1 mM EDTA.
2.3 Isolation of poly(A)+ RNA from total RNA.

Poly(A) ${ }^{+}$-RNA was isolated from the total RNA by chromatography on oligo(dT)-cellulose (Bantle, J.A. et a1., 1976). About 4 to 5 mg total RNA was adjusted to 0.5M NaCl and applied to a column containing lg of oligo(dT)-cellulose in buffer (0.5M NaC1, 10mM TrisHC1 pH7.5, 1 m M EDTA) at a flow rate of about $20 \mathrm{~m} 1 / \mathrm{hr}$. The column was washed with the same buffer until the optical density was $<0.08 \mathrm{~A}_{2} 60$ unit/ml. The column was washed again with $10 \mathrm{~m} 10.1 \mathrm{M} \mathrm{NaC1}$,10 mM Tris-HC1 pH7.5, 1 mM EDTA. Poly(A) ${ }^{+}$-RNA was then eluted with 10 mM Tris-HCl pH7.5, 1 mM EDTA. $500 \mu 1$ fractions were collected. Fractions containing RNA were pooled together. 0.1 volume of 3 M KOAC pH 5.5 and 2.5 volumes of absolute ethanol were added and mixed well. The mixture was held in a dry-ice ethanol bath for 1 hr and centrifuged in an SS 34 rotor at $20,000 \mathrm{rpm}$ for 30 min at $-15^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. The RNA pellet was washed with cold absolute ethanol and dried under vacuum. It was resuspended in 10 mM Tris-HC1 pH7.5, 0.1 mM EDTA.

The oligo(dT)-cellulose column was regenerated by washing with 10 ml 0.1 M KOH . The oligo(dT)-cellulose
was then neutralized with 0.5 M NaCl, 10 m M Tris-HCl, pH7.5, 1 mM EDTA and stored at $4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ in the same buffer containing $0.2 \mathrm{~g} / 1 \mathrm{NaN}_{3}$.

### 2.4 Preparation of injection needles.

Five-microliter microdispenser tubes (DADE Diagnostics, Inc. P4518-5X) were pulled out using a needle puller (Leitz, Typ 027-035.002). The needles were cut with fine scissors under a dissecting microscope to form a needle with a tip of $15-20 \mathrm{~nm}$ in diameter. The microdispenser capillaries consist of uniform bore tubing ( 15 mm equivalent to $1 \mu 1$ ). The needles were sterilized at $180^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ overnight before use.

### 2.5 Preparation of oocytes.

A Xenopus laevis female was cooled in ice water for 30 min, sacrificed by quickiy removing the head with a scalpel and paralysed by pithing. The abdominal area was swabbed with $0.5 \%$ w/v hibitane in $70 \%$ v/vethanol and the skin of the abdomen removed. The abdomen was cut open and the oocytes were removed and immediately placed in 150 ml of oocyte incubation medium in a sterile beaker. Individual oocytes were obtained by gently teasing apart the oocyte sacs with 2 pairs of watchmakers forceps. Individual oocytes were transferred with a sterile pasteur pipette (lmm internal diameter) to another petri dish and washed with the oocyte incubation medium. The oocytes could
be kept in the oocyte incubation medium in a sterilized petri dish in cold room at $4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for at least two weeks with a change of medium every 2 days.
2.6 Injection of mRNA.
mRNA ( $1 \mu \mathrm{~g} / \mu \mathrm{H}$ in 10 mM Tris-HC1 pH7.5, 0.1 mM EDTA) was heated at $80^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 2 min and rapidy cooled in ice before injection. The injection needle was clamped to the handle of the micromanipulator (Leitz) and attached to tubing connected to a suction-pressure system (Figure 2.1). The injection needle was rinsed with sterile water $1.5 \mu 1$ of the treated mRNA was placed in the bottom of a sterile petri dish. The injection needle was filled from the drop using suction. A single oocyte of about 1 mm in diameter was picked up using sterile glass spoon and placed facing the injection needle. The injection needle was punched into the oocyte at an ange of about $45^{\circ}$. Positive pressure, $201 \mathrm{bs} /$ in $^{2}$ was applied to the system using compressed $N_{2}$ and about $50 n 1$ mRNA, equivalent to approximately 0.75 mm displacement of the meniscus, was injected per oocyte. The needle was removed from the oocyte. The injected oocytes were kept in a drop of oocyte incubation medium. After injection, the injected oocytes were observed under the dissecting microscope. Any leaking oocytes were discarded. The injected oocytes were incubated in oocyte incubation


Figure 2.1 Schematic diagram summarizing the equipment used for microinjection into Xenopus laevis oocytes. Full details of the procedures used are given in Method 2.6.
medium (10/100 1 ) in a loosely capped sterilized Eppendorf tube at $20^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 48 hrs . After incubation, the incubation medium was transferred to another sterile Eppendorf tube and centrifuged in an Eppendorf centrifuge for 15 min. The supernatant was stored at $-70^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ until assayed.

### 2.7 Assay for Interleukin-3 activity.

A11 the assays for IL-3 activity were done by Dr. Andrew Hapel's laboratory. Samples to be examined were diluted in RPMI-1640 containing $10 \%$ FCS. Two fold dilutions were prepared in 96-well microtiter plates containing 0.05 ml /well. Log phase, washed 32Dc1-23 or FDC-P1 IL-3-dependent cells (105) were subsequently added in 0.05 ml and were incubated for 24 hrs at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. After the initial incubation, $1 \mu \mathrm{Ci}$ of $3^{H}$-thymidine was added and the cells were further incubated for approximately 6 hr at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. The cells were then harvested with an automated cell harvester unit onto filter paper. The level of thymidine incorporation was determined by liquid scintillation counting.

### 2.8 Sucrose gradient centrifugation of IL-3 mRNA.

Linear gradients were made by mixing equal volumes of $5 \%$ and $20 \%$ (w/v) sucrose in 0.02 M sodium acetate, pH 5 , in the chamber of a Buchler gradient
maker which had been treated with $0.1 \%$ pyrocarbonate in $70 \%$ ethanol. Gradients were made in sterilized Beckman $S W 41$ centrifuge tubes by running the heavy sucrose solution into the tube first and lowering the tube very slowly. IL-3 mRNA in 10 mM Tris-HC1, pH7.5, 0.1 mM EDTA was heated at $80^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 2 min and quickcooled in an ice bath to reduce aggregation. The sample was layered over one gradient ( $500 \mu \mathrm{~g} / \mathrm{gradient)}$. The gradients were centrifuged at $30,000 \mathrm{rpm}, 4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 20 hr . After centrifugation, gradients were carefully pierced at the bottom with a gauge 25 needle. Fractions (20 drops per fraction) were collected. 20 1 l of samples from each fraction were taken to measure the absorbance at 260 nm . 0.1 volume of 3 M KC1 and 2.5 volumes of absolute ethanol were added and mixed well. The mixture was kept in dry-ice ethanol bath overnight and centrifuged in an Eppendorf centrifuge for 30 min at $4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. The mRNA pellet was washed with cold absolute ethanol and dried under vacuum. It was finally resuspended in 10 m M Tris-HC1, pH7.5, 0.1mM EDTA.
V. Results

1. Isolation of total RNA and poly(A) ${ }^{+}$RNA from WEHI-3B cells.

It was previously shown that the WEHI-3B cell line constitutively produces $I L-3$ at high titers (Lee et al., 1982). Therefore the WEHI-3B cell 1ine was used as the main source of IL-3 mRNA. WEHI-3B cells were cultured in RPMI-1640 medium supplemented with $10 \%$ heat-inactivated fetal calf serum, 20 mM glutamine, and antibiotics to a titer of $2 \times 10^{6} / \mathrm{ml}$. $10^{9}$ cells were then collected by centrifugation and lysed in guanidine thiocyanate buffer (Method 2.1). The RNA was purified by pelleting through a CsCl step gradient (Method 2.1). In this method, since DNA and protein do not pellet with the RNA and care was taken to completely remove these contaminants from the RNA pellet. The pellet was then dissolved in buffer, phenol extracted and the RNA precipitated (Method 2.1). Four preparations of the total RNA from $10^{9}$ WEHI-3B cells were made and yields ranged from 2.5 mg to 5.4 mg (Tab1e 2.2).

In addition to the WEHI-3B cell line, the EL-4 cell line is also another source of IL-3mRNA since it can be induced to produce $\operatorname{IL}-3$ by stimulation with phorbol esters (Lee et al., 1982). One batch of RNA was prepared from induced EL-4 cells. The cells were grown to a cell density of about $10^{6}$ cells per m1 in

## Table 2.2 Preparation of IL-3 mRNA


${ }^{0 D_{260 / 280}}$
${ }^{0 D_{260 / 280}}$

| WEHI-3 | 1 | 2.70 mg | 1.90 | $370 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ | 1.77 |
| :---: | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
|  | 2 | 5.40 mg | 1.72 | $950 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ | 1.64 |
|  | 3 | 2.80 mg | 1.70 | $353 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ | 1.84 |
|  | 4 | 2.47 mg | 1.71 | $384 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ | 1.75 |
|  |  | 4.61 mg | 1.71 | $480 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ | 1.75 |

The yield of total RNA and poly(A) ${ }^{+}$RNA from each preparation was measured by optical density at 260 nm . Poly (A) ${ }^{+}$RNA was isolated from total RNA by chromatography on oligo(dT)-cellulose (Method 2.3).
spinner culture in $D M E M$ medium supplemented with $10 \%$ heat-inactivated fetal calf serum. $2 \times 10^{9}$ cells were collected by centrifugation, resuspended in serum-free medium containing $100 n g$ per ml phorbol myristic acetate and subcultured into $150 \mathrm{~cm}^{2}$ culture flasks at $5 \times 10^{8}$ cells per flask. The cells were incubated for 10 hr before collection. The viability of the cells after induction was checked by staining with $0.0625 \%$ of Trypan blue. $90 \%$ of the induced cells were still viable.
$2 \times 10^{9}$ cells were collected by centrifugation and resuspended in 4 ml PBS. The resuspended cells were lysed in $4 M$ guanidine thiocyanate buffer (Method 2.2). The RNA was purified by the guanidine HCl precipitation technique (Method 2.2). 9.2 mg of total RNA was obtained from $2 \times 10^{9}$ induced EL-4 cells.

Poly(A) ${ }^{+}$-RNA was isolated from the total RNA by chromatography on oligo (dT)-cellulose (Method 2.3). In a typical preparation, 3.5 mg of total RNA was chromatographed on a column containing lg of oligo(dT)-cellulose. The RNA was applied in 0.5 M NaCl buffer and washed with the same buffer and then 0.1M NaCl buffer. The RNA was eluted in buffer containing no salt. The optical densities of the column fractions are shown in Table 2.3. Fractions 4-9 containing the eluted RNA were pooled and the RNA recovered by ethanol precipitation.

Table 2.3 01igo (dT)-cellulose chromatography of the WEHI-3 total RNA.

Absorbance of fractions ( 260 mm )

Fraction no. 0.5 M NaCl 0.1 M NaCl Elution

| 1 | 0.002 | 0.003 | 0.001 |
| ---: | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| 2 | 0.585 | 0.003 | 0.001 |
| 3 | 1.240 | 0.014 | 0.003 |
| 4 | 0.180 | 0.009 | 0.114 |
| 5 | 0.024 | 0.006 | 0.223 |
| 6 | 0.010 | 0.004 | 0.089 |
| 7 | 0.007 | 0.004 | 0.031 |
| 8 | 0.006 | 0.003 | 0.010 |
| 9 | 0.005 | 0.003 | 0.005 |
| 10 | 0.005 | 0.003 | 0.004 |
| 11 | 0.005 |  | 0.003 |
| 12 | 0.004 |  |  |
| 13 | 0.003 |  |  |
| 14 | 0.004 |  |  |
| 15 | 0.004 |  |  |
| 16 | 0.003 |  |  |
| 17 | 0.003 |  |  |
| 18 | 0.003 |  |  |
| 19 | 0.003 |  |  |
| 20 |  |  |  |

3.7 mg total RNA was adjusted to 0.5 M NaCl and loaded onto a 1 g oligo(dT)-cellulose column. It was firstly washed with $0.5 \mathrm{M} \mathrm{NaCl}, 10 \mathrm{mM}$ Tris-HCl pH7.5 and then washed with 0.1 M NaC1, 10 mM Tris-HCl pH7.5. In the first and second wash, 1 ml fractions were collected and $50 \mu \mathrm{l}$ samples were taken out from each fraction to measure the absorbance at 260 nm . After washing, the poly(A) ${ }^{+}$RNA was eluted using 10 mM TrisHCl, pH7.5. Fractions of $500 \mu 1$ were collected and $20 \mu 1$ samples were taken out from each fraction to measure the absorbance at 260 nm .

A summary of the RNA preparations from WEHI-3B and EL-4 cells is given in Table 2.2.
2. Translation of $\operatorname{IL}-3$ mRNA in oocytes.

Attempts were made to translate the poly(A) ${ }^{+}$ mRNAs from WEHI-3B and EL-4 by microinjection into Xenopus laevis oocytes. mRNAs from EL-4 or WEHI-3B were diluted to $1 \mu \mathrm{~g} / \mu \mathrm{l}$ and heated at $80^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 2 min then cooled in ice before injection. The microinjection system is shown schematically in Figure 2.1 and the technique is described in detail in Method 2.6. After injection, the oocytes were observed under the microscope and any leaking oocytes were discarded. 10 injected oocytes were incubated in $100 \mu 1$ of oocyte incubation medium in a loosely capped sterilized Eppendorf tube at $20^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 48 hr . After incubation, the incubation medium was removed to another sterilized Eppendorf tube and was centrifuged in an Eppendorf centrifuge for 15 min. The supernatant was stored at $-70^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. For the oocyte extract, 20 incubated oocytes were homogenized manually in $100 \mu 1$ fresh incubation medium using a sterile glass rod. The extract was then centrifuged for 15 min in an Eppendorf centrifuge. The supernatant was carefully removed to avoid contamination by the lipid layer formed at the top. The oocyte extract was also stored at $-70^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. For the total extract the incubated oocytes
were homogenized in the same tube without changing the incubation medium. The incubation medium, oocyte extract and total extract were assayed for IL-3 activity using the IL-3 dependent cel1 1ine 32Dc1-23 (Ih1e et al., 1982, Method 2.7). It was found that mRNA from EL-4 and WEHI-3B cells could be translated in the oocytes to give readily detectable levels of IL-3 after 48 hr incubation (Table 2.4). Most of the detectable activity was present in the incubation medium indicating that the oocytes were secreting mature IL-3. Comparison of the activities of the total extracts and the activities in the incubation media showed that the oocyte extracts were inhibitory. mRNA from WEHI-3B cells regularly gave higher levels of $1 \mathrm{~L}-3$ in the translation assays than preparations from EL-4 (Table 2.4), in keeping with the higher levels of $\mathrm{IL}-3$ found in culture supernatants of the WEHI-3B cell line.

The effect of incubation time on the levels of IL-3 activity in the incubation medium was examined (Table 2.5). It was found that the level of IL-3 activity only marginally increased over the period of 48 hr to 96 hr of incubation. Thus 48 hr incubation time was routinely used.

The effect of the age of the oocytes after harvesting from the toad on their ability to translate IL-3 mRNA was also examined. It was found that the

Table 2.4 Translation of IL-3 mRNA in Xenopus laevis oocytes
IL-3 activity (c.p.m.)

mRNA | Incubation |
| :---: |
| time |$\quad$ oocyte medium total extract

| EL-4 | 24 h | 0 | 3,100 | 3,700 |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
|  | 48 h | - | 20,000 | 5,600 |
|  |  |  |  |  |
| WEHI-3 | 48 h | 6,000 | 47,000 | 28,700 |

WEHI-3B conditioned medium 70,000
mRNA from EL-4 or WEHI-3B at $1 \mu \mathrm{~g} / \mu 1$ was heated at $80^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 2 min and cooled on ice. 50nl of the treated mRNA was injected per oocyte. 10 injected oocytes were incubated in $100 \mu 1$ oocyte incubation medium at $20^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 24 hr or 48 hr . After incubation, the medium was withdrawn and an extract of the oocytes prepared as described in the text. The incubation medium, oocyte extract and total extract were assayed for IL-3 activity using the IL-3 dependent cell 1ine 32Dc1-23 (Method 2.7) measuring incorporation of ${ }^{3} \mathrm{H}-$ thymidine as an index of cell growth.

Table 2.5 Translation of WEHI-3B mRNA in Xenopus laevis oocytes

| Incubation time | IL-3 activity (c.p.m.) |
| :---: | :---: |
| 24 hr | 7,800 |
| 48 hr | 15,000 |
| 72 hr | 16,000 |
| 96 hr | 17,000 |
| WEHI-3B conditioned medium | 21,000 |

WEHI-3B mRNA was translated in Xenopus oocytes and the incubation medium assayed for IL-3 activity (see Table 2.4) after different lengths of incubation.
isolated oocytes could be stored in a sterile petridish in the oocyte incubation mediumat $4^{\circ}$ for 2 weeks with a change of fresh medium every two days. The oocytes still looked healthy after 2 weeks storage. In order to study the effect of oocyte age on the translation efficiency of IL-3 mRNA. WEHI-3B mRNA was injected into the oocytes after different times of storage. The results indicated that there was no significant drop in the ability to translate IL-3 mRNA with up to 14 days storage (Table 2.6).

There was a linear relationship between the amount of $\operatorname{IL}-3$ mRNA injected into oocytes and the 1evel of $1 \mathrm{~L}-3$ activity secreted into the incubation medium between 0 to $12.5 n g$ per oocyte. As more IL-3 mRNA was injected per oocyte the relationship between the amount of $I L-3$ mRNA injected into the oocyte and the level of $1 \mathrm{~L}-3$ activity secreted into the incubation medium was no longer linear. However, up to 50 ng of $\mathrm{IL}-3$ mRNA injected per oocyte, the translation rate had still not reached the "saturation" state (Figure 2.2).
3. Enrichment of IL-3 mRNA by sucrose gradient centrifugation.

In order to enrich the IL-3 mRNA, WEHI-3B mRNA was fractionated on a sucrose gradient. A linear sucrose gradient was prepared in a Beckman SW4l tube

Table 2.6 Effect of oocyte age on their ability to translate IL-3 mRNA

| age of the oocytes | IL-3 activity (c.p.m.) |
| :---: | :---: |
| day 0 | 16,000 |
| day 4 | 13,000 |
| day 8 | 14,000 |
| day 14 | 14,000 |
| WEHI-3B conditioned medium | 21,000 |

The IL-3 mRNA was microinjected into Xenopus oocytes and the incubation medium assay for IL-3 activity as described in Table 2.4.


Figure 2.2 Relationship between the amount of IL-3 mRNA injected and the IL-3 activity produced in oocytes. Twofold dilutions of WEHI-3B mRNA were prepared in 10 mM Tris-HC1 pH7.5, 0.1 mM EDTA. 50 n 1 of each diluted sample, which had been heated at $80^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ and chilled in ice was microinjected into each of 10 oocytes and the secreted IL-3 activity determined as described in Table 2.4.
(Method 2.8). $500 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ WEHI-3B poly( $\mathrm{A}^{+}$) RNA in $150 \mu \mathrm{f}$ of 10 mM Tris-HC1 pH7.5, 0.1 mM EDTA, was heated at $80^{\circ}$ for 2 min and cooled rapidy in an ice bath to reduce aggregation. The sample was layered over the gradient. The gradient was centrifuged for 20 hr at $30,000 \mathrm{rpm}$ at $4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ using the Beckman SW 41 rotor. After centrifugation, the gradient was fractionated into 15 fractions of about $600 \mu 1$. $20 \mu 1$ samples from each fraction were taken to measure the absorbance at 260 nm . Two distinct peaks at 28 S and 18 S were observed (Figure 2.3). Each fraction was divided into two parts and to each tube $33 \mu 1$ of 3 MKCl and $825 \mu 1$ absolute ethanol were added and mixed well. The tubes were kept in dry-ice ethanol bath overnight and were centrifuged in an Eppendorf centrifuge at $4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 30 min. The RNA pellets were washed with cold absolute ethanol and dried under vacuum. The pellets were suspended in $20 \mu 1$ of 10 mM Tris-HC1 pH7.5, 0.1 mM EDTA and samples of each fraction were injected into Xenopus laevis oocytes as described in Method 2.6. The major peak of IL-3 activity sedimented at -12S, that is fraction 8 and 9 (Figure 2.3). This procedure resulted in a 10-20 fold purification of the IL-3 mRNA.


Figure 2.3

Sedimentation of IL-3 mRNA through a sucrose density gradient. $0, A_{2} 0$; hatched areas, IL-3 activity. Poly (A) ${ }^{+}$-RNA ( $508 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ ) from WEHI-3 was heated at $80^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 2 min , chilled in ice and applied to a $5-20 \%$ sucrose gradient prepared in a Beckman SW41 polyallomer tube. The gradient was centrifuged at $30,000 \mathrm{rpm}$ for 20 hr at $4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ and divided into 15 fractions by the collection of drops. The RNA was recovered by ethanol precipitation and samples injected into oocytes as described in Table 2.3. One unit of $1 \mathrm{~L}-3$ activity is that required to give $50 \%$ of the maximum incorporation of ${ }^{3} H-t h y m i d i n e ~ i n ~ t h e ~$ assay.
VI. Discussion

In the work described in this chapter a sensitive assay for IL-3 mRNA was developed using microinjection of Xenopus oocytes. The WEHI-3B cell line was used as the main source of $\operatorname{IL}-3 \mathrm{mRNA}$. On average, 3.34 mg of total RNA and $514 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ poly (A) ${ }^{+}$RNA were isolated from $10^{9}$ WEHI-3B cells.

Although the ribosomal RNAs cannot be completely eliminated from the poly(A) RNA after one oligo(dT)cellulose chromatography (data not shown), the poly(A) ${ }^{+}$IL-3 mRNA was translated efficiently and the IL-3 secreted into the oocyte incubation medium. 48 hr of incubation for the injected oocytes gave a high enough level of $\operatorname{lL}-3$ activity. There was only a marginal increase in the $\operatorname{IL}-3$ activity when the incubation time was increased to 96 hr and so 48 hr incubation time was routinely used. At low concentrations of injected mRNA (smaller than $12.5 n g$ per oocyte for IL-3 mRNA (Figure 2.2); 10ng per oocyte for globin mRNA (Moar et al., 1971)) a linear relationship was observed between the amount of mRNA injected and the $I L-3$ appearing in the incubation medium. It was previously reported that injection of about $30 n g$ of globin in RNA gave "saturation" of translation per oocytes (Moar et al., 1971). In contrast, the "saturation" state was not reached even up to $50 n g$ per oocyte for $I L-3$ mRNA (Figure 2.2),
although this could be due to a lower degree of purity for the IL-3 mRNA preparations. Since the translation efficiency remained high with up to 14 days of storage of the oocytes (Table 2.6), a single batch of oocytes could be used for a number of successive assays.

Using the oocyte translation assay the IL-3 mRNA was partially purified $10-20$ fold on sucrose density gradients. The purified IL-3 mRNA was then used for the construction of the cDNA library. By this means the degree of enrichment of IL-3 cDNA clones in the library was significantly increased. This strategy was believed to be essential since it was expected that the $I L-3$ mRNA would be present in low abundance in the poly(A)+RNA preparations.

Chapter 3 Molecular cloning of cDNA for murine interleukin-3.
I. Introduction.

Although their isolation can sometimes be difficult and time consuming, cDNA clones provide an extremely powerful tool for analyzing the structure, organization and expression of eukaryotic genes (Breathnach et a1., 1977; Catterall et al., 1979; Fujita et al., 1983). The cDNA can be used as a hybridization probe to enable the isolation of the corresponding genes from chromosomal DNA of the same species (Breathnach et al., 1977) or of different species (Maki et al., 1984). By comparing the DNA sequence of cDNA clone and the corresponding genomic clone, one can identify the intervening sequences (Tilghman et al., 1978a), study the splicing of the mRNA (Tilghman et a1., 1978b) and discover whether genomic rearrangements have occurred (Brack et a1., 1978). The cloned cDNA can also be expressed in bacterial cells (Itohet al., 1984; Rosenberg et al., 1984). cDNA cloning of RNA viruses such as vesicular stomatitis virus (Rose, 1980), polio virus (Kitamura et al., 1981) and influenza viruses (S1eigh et al., 1979) has provided an important route for studying their structure, replication, and expression and for the development of antiviral vaccines (Heiland and

Gething, 1981; Panicali and Paoletti, 1982; Smithet a1., 1983; Moss et a1., 1984).

The method used for the synthesis and cloning of cDNAs have been progressively refined since the first demonstration that avian myeloblastosis virus reverse transcriptase can be used to synthesis a DNA copy of an RNA molecule (Temin and Mizutani, 1970; Baltimore, 1970). The strategies for cloning double strand cDNA can be divided into five steps: (i) first strand cDNA synthesis, (ii) second strand cDNA synthesis, (iii) insertion of the double strand cDNA into a cloning vector, (iv) transformation of the host cell, and (v) screening of the cDNA library.
(i) First strand cDNA synthesis.

The first strand cDNA synthesis is a primer requiring step. Oligo(dT) polynucleotide is generally used as a primer for synthesis of cDNA from a poly (A) ${ }^{+} R A(R o u g e o n$ and Mach, 1976). This ensures that the cDNA synthesis is initiated near the $3^{\prime}$ terminus of the RNA. For the nonpolyadenylated RNAs a poly(A) tail can be added to their $3^{\prime}$ terminus using poly(A) polymerase from Escherichia coli (He11 et al., 1976; Emtage et a1., 1980). Alternatively, a specific primer can be used to synthesise a particular pure cDNA from a heterogeneous population of mRNA sequences (Chan et al., 1979). The optimal conditions for
producing full-1ength first strand have been studied by several laboratories (Efstratiadis et al., 1976; Buell et al., 1978; Retzel et al., 1980). It was found that the optimal conditions are to some extent dependent on the particular mRNA. However, the general recommendations are (1) the use of highly purified reverse transcriptase at pH 8.3 and $42^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$; (2) about 4 units/ $\mu \mathrm{g}$ of mRNA ; (3) $140-150 \mathrm{mM} \mathrm{KC1} 6-,10 \mathrm{mM}$ $\mathrm{MgCl}_{2}$, and $0.1 \mathrm{mM}-1 \mathrm{mM}$ dNTPs.
(ii) Second strand synthesis.

The first method used for the synthesis of the second strand cDNA relied on the hairpin formation at the $3^{\prime}$ terminus of the first single strand $c D N A$ and acted as a primer (Maniatis et al., 1976; Rougeon and Mach, 1976). This reaction requires an initial 3' to $5^{\prime}$ exonucleolytic digestion of unpaired nucleotides on the $3^{\prime}$ side of a partially mis-matched loop. It has been demonstrated that the second strand cDNA can be synthesized by the Klenow fragment of DNA polymerase I but not by avian myelobastosis virus reverse transcriptase, which does not possess the $3^{\prime}$ to 5' exonuclease activity (Rougeon and Mach, 1976). However, when using this method, it is necessary to digest the single strand hairpin loop of the double strand cDNA with S1 nuclease. This invariably results in the loss of sequences corresponding to the extreme 5'-terminal region of the mRNA (Maniatis et al., 1976;

Sippel et al., 1978; Humphries et al., 1977; U11rich et a1., 1977; Seeburg et a1., 1977).

To overcome this difficulty Zain et al. (1979) inserted cDNA-mRNA hybrids into a plasmid vector and were able to clone a complete copy of the leader segments of adenovirus 2 fiber mRNA. However, this technique gave only low yields of recombinants.

Another method designed to obtain the complete 5'-end sequence complementary to the mRNA was using artificial priming on sequences generated by terminal transferase at the $3^{\prime}$-end of the first single strand cDNA. This was first demonstrated by Rougeon et al. (1975) using términal transferase to add a homopolymeric dT tail at the $3^{\prime}$-end of the first strand cDNA. Oligo(dA) was subsequently used as a primer to synthesise the second strand cDNA. Later Cooke et al. (1980) and Land et al.(1981) varied this procedure slightly by adding a homopolymeric dC tail at the $3^{\prime}-e n d$ of the first strand cDNA and subsequently using oligo(dG) as a primer to synthesis the second strand cDNA. The artificial priming methods described above require the generation of a single strand cDNA by alkaline hydrolysis of the mRNA template. This procedure might nick the first strand cDNA. In addition, even highly purified preparations of terminal transferase may be contaminated with single-strand-specific nucleases, which might also
nick the first single strand cDNA. These two problems can be circumvented by tailing the first cDNA strand as a DNA-RNA hybrid and sizing the double-strand cDNA before insertion into the plasmid vector.

Recently a very powerful vector-primer cDNA cloning system was developed by Okayama and Berg (1982) and modified by Alexander et al. (1984). In this system the vector used (pARC7) was a derivative of a dimer of $p 8 V$. The vector was linearized and a $d T$ tail added to each end. Each dT tail of the linearized vector was used as a primer for the synthesis of first strand cDNA. The cDNA-mRNA hybrid was then $d G$ tailed. This hybrid plasmid was then cut into half by BamHI restriction endonulease. A linker with BamHI "sticky end" and a dC tail at the other end was used to join up the linearized hybrid plasmid. RNaseH, E. coli DNA polymerase $I$ and E. coli DNA ligase were used to replace the mRNA with DNA and to covalently close the remaining nicks. This system generated full length cDNA with intact 5'-ends with the high efficiency of $>10^{5}$ transformants per $\mu \mathrm{g}$ of mRNA (Alexander et al., 1984).
(iii) Insertion of double stranded cDNA into the cloning vector.

Apart from the vector-primer cDNA cloning system, the other methods of cDNA synthesis require the
double-ended cDNA to be inserted into the vector. For this step several different methods have been used. The double strand cDNA has been cloned as a bluntended fragment (Cochet et al., 1979) or after adding synthetic linkers containing a specific endonuclease recognition sequence (Heyneker et a1., 1976; Bolivar and Backman, 1979). To overcome the problem of the double strand cDNA being cut during the cleaving of linkers by the restriction endonuclease, the double strand cDNA can be protected by site-specific methylation (Maniatis et al., 1978). In addition, the background of nonrecombinant plasmids caused by selfligation of the vector can be easily overcome by dephosphorylation of the linearized vector.

The third method, which has been widely used, involves the addition of $d G$ tails to the plasmid and complementary $d C$ tails to the double strand cDNA (Villa-Komaroff et al., 1978 ; Rowekamp and Firtel, 1980; Land et al., 1981) or addition of dT tails to the plasmid and complementary dA tails to the cDNA (Wensink et al., 1974). However, it was found that the efficiency of cloning using poly dG-poly dC tails of 10-20 nucleotides in length was 10-100 fold higher than that using poly dA-poly dT tails of 50-100 nucleotides in length (Nelson and Brutlag, 1979). A reasonably high cloning efficiency, 100 to 200 recombinant transformants per $n g$ of cDNA, can be
obtained by this method (Maeda, 1981).
(iv) Transformation of the hybrid plasmid into E. coli.

For a very low abundance mRNA a cDNA library may need to consist of 100,000 clones. The transformation efficiency of the hybrid plasmids, therefore, can govern the success of construction of a cDNA library. The most commonly used method has been calcium chloride treatment of the cells (Mandell and Higa, 1970). More recent1y, a high efficiency transformation method was developed (Hanahan, 1983) which gives $1 \times 10^{8}$ to $5 \times 10^{8}$ transformants per $\mu \mathrm{g}$ of plasmid DNA.
(v) Screening of the cDNA library.

The choice of methods used to screen the cDNA library for a specific gene is mainly dependent on the abundance of the mRNA and the available information concerning the gene or gene product.
(a) Hybridization-translation method.

This method is a positive screening method suitable for use with cDNA libraries made from an enriched mRNA source. The cloned cDNA is immobilized on a nitrocellulose filter and hybridizedto mRNA in solution. After extensive washing, the mRNA is
released from the hybrid and translated either in cell-free protein-synthesizing system (Goldkerg et a1., 1979; Parnes et a1., 1981) or by microinjection into Xenopus laevis oocytes (Devos et al., 1982; Taniguchi et al., 1983). The appropriate protein can be detected by immunoprecipitation (Parnes et al., 1981; Lomedico et al., 1984) or by biological assays (Devos et al., 1982; Taniguchi et a1., 1983).
(b) Hybrid-arrested translation method.

This is a negative selection method which is also suitable for cDNA libraries made from an enriched mRNA source. It relies on the observation that mRNA-DNA hybrid is not translated in an in vitro translation system (Paterson et al., 1977). The cDNA clone of interest is detected by the reduction of a translation product as a result of hybridization with the plasmid DNA. It is a rapid method because there was no step designed to remove unhybridized mRNA. However, this method is not well suited to short cDNA or those with AT rich sequences (Hentschel et al., 1979).
(c) Screening by specific hybridization with synthetic oligodeoxynucleotides.

The hybridization-translation or hybrid-arrested screening methods are tedious and time consuming. When a partial or complete amino acid sequence of the protein of interest is available, a very powerful
method is to use synthetic oligodeoxynucleotides based on the protein sequence as probes to screen a large cDNA 1ibrary (Wallace et al., 1981b; Suggs et al., 1981). The nucleotide sequence of suitable synthetic oligodeoxynucleotides can be deduced from short protein sequences for areas rich in amino acids specified either by a single codon (e.g., methionine, AUG; tryptophan, UGG) or by two codons (e.g., histidine, CAU, CAC; phenylalanine, UUU, UUC; tyrosine, UAU, UAC). A mixture of oligodeoxynucleotides that represents all possible codon combinations can be chemically synthesized and used as a probe to screen the cDNA library by colony hybridization (Grunstein and Hogness, 1975). Using hybridization conditions of appropriate stringency only the perfectly matched duplex will be stable (Wallace et al., 1979; Wallace et al., 1981b). A human $\beta_{2}$-microglobulin cDNA clone was isolated using this approach (Suggs et al., 1981).

## (d) Differential hybridization.

Some genes are inducible by drugs, hormones, or heat shock. The mRNA preparationsfrom non-induced and induced cells wouldcontain many sequences in common but are different from each other in the presence and absence of a few species of interest. Thus the cDNA clone for an inducible gene can be isolated from a cDNA library constructed from mRNA extracted from the
induced cell population by screening with probes made from mRNA of induced and non-induced cells. Examples of inducible genes cloned in this way include the galactose-inducible genes of yeast (St. John and Davis, 1979) and human fibroblast interferon (Taniguchi et al., 1980). This procedure has also been used to identify cDNA clones of developmentally regulated mRNAs from Xenopus laevis (Dworkin and David, 1980), Dictyostelium discoidum (Williams and Lloyd, 1979; Rowekamp and Firtel, 1980) and sea urchins (Laskey et al., 1980).
(e) In-situ colony screening with labelled antibodies.

The method requires an antibody that can bind specifically to the protein of interest and involves the expression of the cDNA clones in bacterial cells. The double-strand cDNA is usually cloned within a structural gene present in the plasmid and under the control of a bacterial promoter. To ensure that a proportion of the cDNA will be joined in phase with the reading frame, the double-strand cDNA can be joined to the vector using the oligo(dG)-oligo(dC) tailing method or joined with linkers to a set of vectors that provide all 3 possible reading frames (Stanley and Luzio, 1984). This method does not require that a full-length clone be present in the cDNA library, since immunological detection techniques
require only that a polypeptide be expressed of sufficient length to constitute an antigenic determinant. Recently, some vectors were constructed for this in situ immunological screening method, like $\lambda \mathrm{gt11}$, (gt11-Amp3 (Kemp et a1., 1983) and pEX1, pEX2, pEX3 (Stanley and Lugio, 1984).
(f) Directed expression of cDNA clones in mammalian cells and bacteria.

Recently several eukaryotic cloning vectors have been developed which can express full-length cDNAs in mammalian cells to give biologically active polypeptides (Gheysen and Fiers, 1982; Okayama and Berg, 1983). In theory the cDNA of interest can be identified in the cDNA library by screening transfected cells for the production of the protein of interest, or by gene complementation in a defective cell line (Jolly et al., 1983). Recently a mouse IL-2 cDNA clone was isolated by direct expression of the cDNA clones in monkey $\operatorname{COS}$ cells (Yokota et al., 1985). This is a very powerful direct screening approach for the cDNAs of rare mRNAs.

In addition, cDNAs cloding for mammalian proteins that are highly conserved during evolution can also be isolated by complementation of the appropriate E. coli mutant (Goddard et a1., 1983; Chang et a1., 1978).

Strategy for cloning murine interleukin-3.

It was necessary to establish a very sensitive assay for $\operatorname{IL}-3$ mRNA since it was expected to be a lowabundance mRNA. This was feasible since there was a very sensitive biological assay for IL-3 using the IL3 dependent line $32 \mathrm{Dc} 1-23$ (Ih1e et a1., 1982a). What was therefore required was a translation system which would yield biologically active IL-3 and this was achieved using Xenopus laevis oocytes (Chapter 2). Therefore, the hybridization-translation screening method could be used as the cloning strategy.

## II. Materials.

## Reagents

1. dATP (2'-Deoxy-adenosine-5'-triphosphate, disodium salt) was obtained from Pharmacia P-L Biochemical (No. 103985).
2. $\quad$ TTP (Thymidine-5'-triphosphate, tetrasodium salt) was obtained from Pharmacia P-L Biochemical (No. 104272).
3. dCTP (2'-Deoxy-cytidine-5'-triphosphate, disodium salt) was obtained from Pharmacia P-L Biochemical (No. 104043).
4. dGTP (2'-Deoxy-guanosine-5'-triphosphate, disodium salt) was obtained from Pharmacia P-L Biochemical (No. 104108).
5. ddATP ( $2^{\prime}, 3^{\prime}$-Dideoxyadenosine-5'-triphosphate, sodium), was obtained from Pharmacia P-L Biochemical (No. P-L 27-4819-XX).
6. ddCTP (2', $3^{\prime}-$ Dideoxycytidine-5'-triphosphate, sodium) was obtained from Pharmacia P-L Biochemical (No. P-L 27-4823-XX).
7. ddGTP (2', $3^{\prime}-$ Dideoxyguanosine-5'-triphosphate, sodium), was obtained from Pharmacia $P$-L Biochemical (No. P-L 27-4817-XX).
8. ddTTP (2', $3^{\prime}-$ Dideoxythymidine-5'-triphosphate, sodium), was obtained from Pharmacia P-L Biochemical (No. P-L 27-4831-XX).
9. $\left[\alpha-32\right.$ P]dATP. (Deoxyadenosine $5^{\prime}-[\alpha-32 P]$ triphosphate triethylammonium salt) was obtained from Amersham (No. PB10204).
10. [ $\left.{ }^{3} \mathrm{H}\right] \mathrm{dCTP}$ (Deoxy[ $\left.1^{\prime}, 2^{\prime}, 5-^{3} \mathrm{H}\right]$ cytidine $5^{\prime}$ triphosphate ammonium salt), 51Ci/mmole, was obtained from Amersham (No. TRK625).
11. [ $\left.{ }^{3} \mathrm{H}\right] \mathrm{dGTP}$ (Deoxy[ $\left.8-{ }^{3} \mathrm{H}\right]$ guanosine $5^{\prime}$-triphosphate, ammonium salt), 12.3Ci/mmole, was obtained from Amersham (No. TRK350).
12. O1igo(dT $12-18$ ), was obtained from Pharmacia P-L Biochemical (No. P-L 7858).
13. Calf thymus DNA, was obtained from Sigma (No. D8899) .
14. TCA (Trichloroacetic acid), analytical reagent, was obtained from AJAX Chemicals (No. 558).
15. DTT (DL-Dithiotheritol) was obtained from Sigma (No. D-0632).
16. AMV reverse transcriptase, was obtained from Life Science Inc.
17. Terminal deoxynucleotidyl transferase, was obtained from Pharmacia P-L Biochemical (No. 0730).
18. Oligo (dG 10 ), was obtained from Pharmacia P-L Biochemical (No. P-L 7889).
19. Tetracycline, was obtained from Boehringer Mannheim (No. 15539).
20. Lysozyme, was obtained from Sigma (No. L-6876).
21. Ribonuclease A, was obtained from Sigma (No. R4875) .
22. Ethidium bromide, was obtained from Sigma (No. E8751).
23. PIPES [Piperazine-N, N'-bis(2-ethanesulfonic acid)] was obtained from Calbiochem-Behring Corp. (No. 528132 ).
24. Formamide, puriss, was obtained from Fluka (No. 47670) 。
25. E. coli tRNA, was obtained from Boehringer Mannheim (No. 109541).
26. Calf intestinal alkaline phosphatase, was obtained from Sigma (No. P5521).
27. PEG6000 (polyethylene glycol 6000), laboratory reagent, was obtained from BDH Chemicals Australia Pty. Ltd. (No. 29577).
28. Silane (Methacrylic acid 3-Trimethoxy-Silylpropyl Ester), was obtained from Tokyo Kasei (No. M725).
29. Dimethyldichlorosilane LABCHEM, was obtained from AJAX Chemical Company (No. 664).
30. TEMED (N,N, $\left.N^{\prime}, N^{\prime}-T e t r a m e t h y l e t h y l e n e-d i a m i n e\right), ~$ was obtained from BDH Chemical Ltd. (No. 30385).
31. Ammonium persulfate, laboratory reagent, was obtained from BDH Chemicals Ltd. (No. 27195).
32. $\left[\gamma-{ }^{32} \mathrm{P}\right]$ ATP (Adenosine $5^{\prime}-\left[\gamma-{ }^{32} \mathrm{P}\right]$ triphosphate, triethylammonium salt), $5000 C i / m m o l e, ~ w a s ~$ obtained from Amersham (No. PB10128).
33. T4 polynucleotide kinase, was obtained from Pharmacia P-L Biochemicals (No. P-L 0734).
34. Salmon sperm DNA, was obtained from Sigma (No. D1626).
35. Low melting point agarose, electrophoresis grade, was obtained from Bethseda Research Laboratories Inc. (No. 55174 A ).
36. Partisil-10SAX, was obtained from Watman (No. 4126-010).
37. Ampicillin, was obtained from Beecham Research Laboratories.
38. Ficoll 400, was obtained from Pharmacia Fine Chemicals. (No. 17-0400-01).
39. Polyvinyl-pyrrolidone (av. MW 360, 000) was obtained from Sigma (No. DVP-360).
40. Bovine serum albumin (Bovine albumin powder, faction $V$ from bovine plasma) was obtained from Armour-Pharmaceutical Company Ltd.
41. Acrylamide, was obtained from BDH Chemicals Ltd. (No. 44299).
42. N, $N^{\prime}$-Methylenebisacrylamide, was obtained from BDH Chemicals Ltd. (No. 15213).

## Plasmids, bacteriophages and bacteria strains.

1. pAT153 (Twigg and Sherratt, 1980).
2. M13mp8 (Messing, 1981).
3. M13mp9 (Messing, 1981).
4. pBR322 (Bolivar et al., 1977).
5. E. coli HB101 (Bolivar and Backman, 1979).
6. JM103 (Messing, 1983).
III. Solutions.
7. Scintillation fluid: 2,5-diphenyloxazole in Xylol-Triton $X-100$ (2:1 vol/vol).
8. High-salt buffer: 100 mM NaCl, 50 mM Tris-HCl pH7.5, $10 \mathrm{mM} \mathrm{MgC1} 2$, 1 mM 2 -mercaptoethanol.
9. Medium-salt buffer; 50 mM NaCl, 10 m M Tris-HC1 $\mathrm{pH} 7.5,10 \mathrm{mM} \mathrm{MgC1} 2,1 \mathrm{mM} 2$-mercaptoethanol.
10. Low-salt buffer: 10 mM Tris-HC1 pH7.5, $10 \mathrm{mM} \mathrm{MgCl}{ }_{2}$, 1mM 2-mercaptoethanol.
11. SmaI buffer: 20 mM KC1, 10 mM Tris-HC1 pH8.0, 10 mM $\mathrm{MgCl}_{2}$, 1 mM 2 -mercaptoethanol.
12. LB medium: 10 g Bacto-tryptone, 5 g Bacto-yeast extract, 10 g NaC1, 1 1itre $\mathrm{H}_{2} \mathrm{O}$, pH7.5.
13. LB agar: 10 g Bacto agar in 500 m 1 LB medium.
14. Tetracycline agar: LB agar plus $25 \mu \mathrm{~g} / \mathrm{m} 1$ tetracycline.
15. Ampicillin agar: LB agar plus $50 \mu \mathrm{~g} / \mathrm{m} 1$ Ampicillin.
16. STET buffer: $8 \%$ sucrose, $5 \%$ Triton X-100, 50 mM EDTA, 50 mM Tris-HCl pH8.0.
17. BPB dye mix: 29 gm sucrose, 0.09 gm Bromophenol blue, 1.86 gm EDTA in $100 \mathrm{ml} \mathrm{H} \mathrm{H}_{2} \mathrm{O}$, pH8.0.
18. SSC: $0.15 \mathrm{M} \mathrm{NaC1}, 0.015 \mathrm{M}$ Na citrate, pH 7 .
19. STE buffer: $10 \mathrm{mM} \mathrm{NaCl}, 10 \mathrm{mM}$ Tris-HC1 ph7.5, 1 mM EDTA.
20. 56 medium: $10 \mathrm{~g}\left(\mathrm{NH}_{4}\right)_{2} \mathrm{SO}_{4}, \quad 1 \mathrm{~g}$ MgSO4, 30.5 g $\mathrm{NaH}_{2} \mathrm{PO}_{4}, 53 \mathrm{~g} \mathrm{~K} \mathrm{KPO}_{4}$ in 1 itre $\mathrm{H}_{2} \mathrm{O}$.
21. 56 culture medium: 1 itre 56 medium with 0.02 g $\mathrm{Ca}\left(\mathrm{NO}_{3}\right)_{2} .4 \mathrm{H}_{2} \mathrm{O}, \quad 0.0001 \% \mathrm{FeSO}_{4}, 0.03 \mathrm{M}$ glucose, 0.0015 m M Vitamin B 1 and $0.5 \%$ Casamino acid.
22. YT medium: 8 g tryptone, 5 g yeast extract, 5 g NaCl, 1 1itre $\mathrm{H}_{2} 0$, pH 7.5.
23. Tris-acetate buffer: 0.04 M Tris-acetate 0.002 M EDTA, pH7.8.
24. TBE buffer: 0.089 M Tris-borate, 0.089 M Boric acid, pH8.
25. Denhardt's solution: 0.1 g Ficoll, 0.1 g polyvinylpyrrolidone, 0.1 g BSA (brovin serum albumin) in $10 \mathrm{ml} \mathrm{H}_{2} \mathrm{O}$.
26. Annealing buffer: $10 \mathrm{mM} \mathrm{MgC1} 2$, 10 mM Tris-HCI pH8.5.
27. $40 \%$ acrylamide stock: 38 g acrylamide, 2 g bisacrylamide in $100 \mathrm{ml} \mathrm{H} \mathrm{H}_{2} \mathrm{O}$, deionized and millipore filtered.
28. Colony storage medium: LB medium with the following compounds (g/1itre): $\mathrm{K}_{2} \mathrm{HPO}_{4}$ (6.3), $\mathrm{KH}_{2} \mathrm{PO}_{4}(1.8), \mathrm{Na}$ Citrate (0.45), $\mathrm{MgSO}_{4} \cdot 7 \mathrm{H}_{2} \mathrm{O}$ (0.09), ( $\left.\mathrm{NH}_{4}\right)_{2} \mathrm{SO}_{4}$ (0.9), g1ycerol (44).
29. H agar: 10 g bacto-agar, 10 g tryptone, 8 g NaCl in 11. $\mathrm{H}_{2} \mathrm{O}, \mathrm{pH} 7.5$.
30. H top agar: 7 g bacto-agar, 10 g tryptone, 8 g NaC1 in 11. $\mathrm{H}_{2} \mathrm{O}, \mathrm{pH} 7.5$.
IV. Methods.
3.1. Construction of the WEHI-3B cDNA 1ibrary.
a. First strand cDNA synthesis.

Synthesis of first-strand cDNA was carried out in a reaction volume of $50 \mu 1$ containing 50 mM Tris-HCl, pH8.3, $10 \mathrm{mM} \mathrm{MgC1} 2,140 \mathrm{mM} \mathrm{KC1}, 30 \mathrm{mM} 2$-mercaptoethanol, $200 \mu \mathrm{M}$ each of dATP, dTTP, dCTP, dGTP, $1 \mu \mathrm{Ci}\left[\alpha-{ }^{32} \mathrm{P}\right]$ dATP ( $\quad 3000$ Ci/mmole), $5 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ poly (A) ${ }^{+}$RNA, $\quad 5 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ oligo( $\mathrm{dT}_{12-18}$ ), and 50 units reverse transcriptase at $42^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 1 hr.

Samples were taken out at 30 min and 60 min to check the extent of incorporation. $2 \mu 1$ of reaction mixture was mixed with $28 \mu 10.02 \mathrm{M}$ EDTA, pH8. To determine the total count, $10 \mu 1$ of the mixture was diluted with 10 ml of $50 \%$ ethanol in a scintillation vial and the radioactivity determined by Cerenkov counting. To determine TCA precipitable counts a $10 \mu 1$ sample was added to $100 \mu 1$ of sonicated calf thymus DNA ( $500 \mu \mathrm{~g} / \mathrm{ml}$ in $10 \mathrm{mM} \operatorname{Tris}-\mathrm{HCl}, \mathrm{pH} 7.5,0.1 \mathrm{mM}$ EDTA) in a 5 ml disposible plastic tube. 5m1 of ice-cold 10\% TCA was added and chilled on ice for 15 min. The precipitate was collected by filtering the solution through a GF/C glass-fiber disc (Whatman) using a suction filter apparatus. The filter was washed six times with 5 ml ice-cold $10 \%$ TCA followed by 5 ml of 95\% ethano1. The radioactivity of the filter was
determined in 10 ml 50\% ethanol by Cerenkov counting. The reaction was stopped by adding $1 / 10$ volume ( $5 \mu 1$ ) of 0.2 M EDTA, pH 8 . $5 \mu 1$ of 5 M NaCl and $1 \mu 1$ of $10 \%$ SDS were added and mixed well. The solution was then extracted with an equal volume of phenol, chloroform and isoamylalcohol mixture (50:48:2). 2.5 volumes of absolute ethanol was added to the aqueous phase and mixed well. It was kept in dry-ice ethanol bath for 1 hr and centrifuged in Eppendorf centrifuge for 30 min at $4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. The pellet was washed with cold absolute ethanol and dried under vacuum.
b. Hydrolysis of the RNA.

The pellet was dissolved in $200 \mu 1$ of fresh 0.1 M NaOH and incubated at $70^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 20 min . The solution was then neutralized with $10 \mu 1$ of 1 M Tris-HC1, pH7.5, and $20 \mu \mathrm{l}$ of 1 M HCl . The first strand cDNA was then separated from the unincorporated dNTPs and the products of alkaline hydrolysis of the template by chromatography on a 5 ml Sephadex G-75 column in 10 mM Tris-HCl, pH7, 1 mM EDTA, 100 m M NaCl. 5 drops fractions were collected and the amount of radioactivity determined by Cerenkov counting. The fractions in the excluded volume that contained radioactivity were pooled. $1 / 10$ volume of 5 M NaCl and 2.5 volumes of absolute ethanol were added and the mixture kept in a dry-ice ethanol bath for 1 hr . It was centrifuged in an SS 34 rotor at $20,000 \mathrm{rpm},-15^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$
for 30 min. The DNA pellet was washed with cold absolute ethanol and dried under vacuum.
c. $d C$ tailing of the first-strand cDNA.

The dC tailing or dG tailing of DNA was performed according to the method of Michelson and Orkin (1982).
$5 \mu \mathrm{Ci}$ of $\left[{ }^{3} \mathrm{H}\right] \mathrm{dCTP}(5 \mathrm{Ci} / \mathrm{mmole}$; ie 98 pmoles$)$ was dried in a siliconized Eppendorf tube under vacum. $10 \mu 1$ of $10 X \quad$ TdT buffer, $1 \mu 1$ of 10 mM DTT (dithiothreitol), $1 \mu 1$ of 500 m M dCTP, $5 \mu \mathrm{l}$ of $10 \mathrm{mg} / \mathrm{ml}$ BSA (bovine serum albumin), $49 \mu 1$ of first-strand cDNA ( $16.4 \mathrm{ng} / \mu \mathrm{i}$ in 10 mM Tris-HCI, pH 7.5 , 0.1 mM EDTA) and $31.4 \mu 1$ of water were added to the dried [ $\left.{ }^{3} \mathrm{H}\right]$ dCTP and mixed well. The solution was equilibrated at $12^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 5 min. A $1 \mu 1$ sample was withdrawn for the determination of the TCA precipitable counts (see below).

The reaction was started by adding $3.6 \mu 1$ of 15 units/ $\mu$ lerminal deoxynucleotidyl transferase and incubated at $12^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. $1 \mu \mathrm{I}$ samples were taken out at 15 min and 30 min to measure the \% incorporation of dCTP. The $1 \mu \mathrm{l}$ samples were diluted in $29 \mu 1$ ice cold 0.02 M EDTA, pH8. $10 \mu 1$ of the diluted sample was spotted on a GF/C glass-fiber filter and dried under a lamp and counted in 10 ml of scintillation fluid for the determination of total counts. Another $10 \mu 1$ of the diluted sample was added to $100 \mu 1$ sonicated calf
thymus DNA ( $500 \mu \mathrm{~g} / \mathrm{ml}$ in 10 mM Tris-HC1, pH 7.5 , 0.1 mM EDTA) in a disposable plastic tube. 5 ml ice cold $10 \%$ TCA was added and chilled in ice for 15 min . The precipitate was collected by filtering through a GF/C glass-fiber filter using a suction filtering apparatus. The filter was washed 6 times with icecold $10 \%$ TCA and once with 5 ml of $95 \%$ ethanol. The filter was dried under a lamp and counted in 10 ml of scintillation fluid.

The reaction mixture was temporarily chilled on ice to stop the reaction while checking the length of the added tail. The incubation was continued until the tail length reached about 15 residues per molecule of $c D N A$ and the reaction was stopped by adding 0.1 volume of 0.2M EDTA, pH8, followed by rapid chilling on ice. The reaction mixture was immediately extracted with an equal volume of chloroform:isoamylalcohol (48:2). The organic phase was reextracted with $20 \mu 1$ 10mM Tris-HCl, pH7, 1 mM EDTA, 100 m M NaC1. 0.1 volume of 3 M sodium acetate, pH5.5, and 2.5 volumes of absolute ethanol were added to the pooled aqueous phase and mixed well. The solution was kept in a dry-ice ethanol bath for 1 hr and centrifuged in an Eppendorf centrifuge for 30 min at $4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. The cDNA pellet was washed with cold absolute ethanol and dried under vacuum.
d. Double-stranded cDNA synthesis (Land et al., 1981).

The primer, oligo(dG10) was first annealed with the dC tailed single-strand cDNA in a volume of a $65 \mu 1$ containing 535 ng of dC tailed single-strand cDNA, $3 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ of oligo (dG10), 50 mM Tris-HCl, $\mathrm{pH} 8.3,30 \mathrm{mM}$ KC1 and 10 mM MgCl 2 . The annealing mixture was heated at $68^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 5 min then cooled at $43^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 15 min and finally cooled at $0^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 2 min .

After annealing, $1.8 \mu 1$ of 1 M Tris-HC1, pH 8.3 , $1.1 \mu 1$ of $1 \mathrm{M} \mathrm{KC1}, 3.5 \mu 1$ of $0.1 \mathrm{M} \mathrm{MgCl}_{2}$, $1 \mu 1$ of 1 M DTT , $8 \mu 1$ of dNTPs ( 2.5 mM each), $2 \mu 1$ of [ $\alpha-32 \mathrm{P}] \mathrm{dATP}$ $(1 \mu \mathrm{Ci} / \mu 1)$ and $16.7 \mu 1$ of water were added to the annealing mixture and mixed well. $1 \mu 1$ of the mixture was taken out to measure the background radioactivity as before. The reaction was started by adding $2 \mu 1$ of reverse transcriptase (15units/ $\mu 1$ ) and the reaction mixture incubated at $42^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. $1 \mu 1$ samples were taken out at 30 min and 60 min to check the percentage incorporation of label. After the maximum incorporation was reached (usually 1 hr ) the reaction was stopped by adding $10 \mu 1$ of 0.2 M EDTA, $p H 8,10 \mu 1$ of 5 M NaCl and $2 \mu 1$ of $10 \%$ SDS. It was then extracted with an equal volume of phenol, chloroform and isoamylalcohol mixture (50:48:2).

The double-strand cDNA in the aqueous phase was separated from the unincorporated dNTPs by
chromatography on a 5 ml Sephadex G-75 column in 10 mM Tris-HC1, pH7, 1mM EDTA, 100 mM NaC1. Fractions in the excluded volume containing radioactivity were pooled. $1 / 10$ volume of 3 M NaCl , and 2.5 volumes of absolute ethanol were added and the mixture kept in a dry-ice ethanol bath for 1 hr . The precipitated cDNA was centrifuged in an Eppendorf centrifuge for 30 min at $4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. The pellet was washed with cold absolute ethanol and dried under vacuum.
e. dC tailing of double-stranded cDNA.
$5 \mu \mathrm{Ci}$ of $\left[{ }^{3} \mathrm{H}\right] \mathrm{dCTP}(51 \mathrm{Ci} / \mathrm{mmole}$, ie 98 pmoles$)$ was dried down in a siliconized Eppendorf tube under vacuum. $10 \mu 1$ of $10 X$ TdT buffer, $1 \mu 1$ of 10 mM DTT, $1 \mu 1$ of $500 \mu \mathrm{M}$ dCTP (ie. 500 pmoles$), 5 \mu 1$ of $10 \mathrm{mg} / \mathrm{ml}$ BSA, $50 \mu 1$ of double-strand $c D N A(718 n g)$ and $29.6 \mu 1$ of water were added to the dried [ $\left.{ }^{3} \mathrm{H}\right] \mathrm{dCT}$ and mixed well. It was equilibrated at $20^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 5 min . A $1 \mu \mathrm{l}$ sample was taken out for checking the background radioactivity by acid precipitation as in Method 3.lc. The reaction was started by adding $3.2 \mu 1$ of 15 units/ $\mu 1$ terminal deoxynucleotidyl transferase ( -12 units/pmole of $3^{\prime}$ end) and incubated at $20^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. After 20 min of incubation the reaction mixture was chilled on ice. A l $\mu \mathrm{l}$ sample was taken out to determine the average number of residues added per $3^{\prime}$ end as in Method 3.1c. When the tail length reached the required size, the reaction was topped by adding $10 \mu 1$ of 0.2 M EDTA, pH 8 ,
and the mixture was immediately extracted with an equal volume of chloroform:isoamylalcohol (48:2). The aqueous phase was chromatographed on a 5 ml Sephadex G75 column in 10 m M Tris-HCl, pH7, 1 mM EDTA, 100 mM NaC1. Fractions in the excluded volume containing radioactivity were pooled. $1 / 10$ volume of $3 M$ sodium acetate, pH5.5, and 2.5 volumes of absolute ethanol were added and mixed we11. The mixture was kept in a dry-ice ethanol bath for 1 hr and centrifuged in an Eppendorf centrifuge for 30 min at $4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. The DNA pellet was washed with cold absolute ethanol and dried under vacuum. It was finally resuspended in 10 m M Tris-HCl, pH7.5, 0.25 mM EDTA, 100 mM NaCl.
f. dG tailing of linearized pAT153.
$50 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ of pAT 53 DNA was digested in $150 \mu 1$ of $1 X$ high salt buffer containing 250 units of PstI restriction endonuclease at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 3 hr . In order to ensure the complete digestion of pAT153, 10 times excess PstI restriction endonuclease was used in the digestion. After digestion the reaction mixture was extracted with an equal volume of phenol, chloroform and isoamyl alcohol mixture (50:48:2). $1 / 10$ volume of 3 M sodium acetate, pH 5.5 , and 2.5 volume of absolute ethanol were added and mixed well. The mixture was kept in a dry-ice ethanol bath for 1 hr and centrifuged in an Eppendorf centrifuge for 15 min at $4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. The pellet was washed with cold absolute ethanol
and dried under vacuum. It was resuspended in water.

In the dG tailing of PstI linearized pATl53, two parallel experiments were carried out under the same conditions. One reaction was followed by the incorporation of $\left[{ }^{3} H\right] d G T P$ and the other was not. To $98 \mu 1$ of $0.075 \mu \mathrm{~g} / \mu \mathrm{P}$ PsI digested pAT153, $20 \mu 1$ of 10 X TdT buffer, $2 \mu 1$ of $10 \mathrm{mM} \operatorname{DTT}, 2 \mu 1$ of $500 \mu \mathrm{M}$ dGTP, $10 \mu 1$ of $10 \mathrm{mg} / \mathrm{m} 1$ BSA and $60 \mu 1$ of water were added and mixed well. The reaction mixture was equilibrated at $20^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 5 min. $8 \mu 1$ of 15 units/ 1 t 1 erminal deoxynucleotidyl transferase was added to the reaction mixture and mixed well. $180 \mu 1$ of the mixture was transferred to another Eppendorf tube containing $1 \mu 1$ of $81 \mu \mathrm{M}$ dGTP and incubated at $20^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. Another $20 \mu 1$ of the mixture was transferred to an Eppendorf tube containing $1 \mu \mathrm{Ci}$ of dried $\left[{ }^{3} \mathrm{H}\right] \mathrm{dGTP}$ (12.3Ci/mmole) and incubated at $20^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. After 5 min of reaction both tubes were chilled on ice. A $1 \mu \neq$ sample was taken from the tube containing $\left[{ }^{3} H\right] d G T P$ to determine the length of the dG tail as in Method 3.1c. When the dG tail. reached the optimal length, the reaction without [ $\left.{ }^{3} \mathrm{H}\right] \mathrm{dGTP}$ was stopped by adding $18 \mu 1$ of 0.2 M EDTA, pH 8 . It was immediately extracted with an equal volume of chloroform:isoamylalcohol (48:2). $1 / 10$ volume of $3 M$ sodium acetate, pH5.5, and 2.5 volumes of absolute ethanol were added and mixed well. The mixture was kept in a dry-ice ethanol bath for 1 hr and
centrifuged in an Eppendorf centrifuge for 15 min at $4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. The DNA pellet was washed with cold absolute ethanol and dried under vacuum. It was resuspended in 10 mM Tris-HC1, pH7.5, 0.25 mM EDTA, $100 \mathrm{mM} \mathrm{NaC1}$.
g. Anealing of the dC tailed double-stranded cDNA with dG tailed pAT153.
39.1 ng of dG tailed pAT153 (0.016 pmoles) and 5.29 ng of dC tailed double-stranded cDNA (ie. 0.016 pmoles, assuming an average size of 500 base pair) were mixed in $90 \mu \mathrm{l}$ of 10 m M Tris-HC1, $\mathrm{pH} 7.5,0.25 \mathrm{mM}$ EDTA, 100 mM NaC1. The annealing mixture was heated at $70^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 10 min in a water bath then the whole water bath was transferred into a polystyrene foam box. The annealing mixture was allowed to cool down very slowly to room temperature for 24 hr .
h. Transformation (Dagert and Ehrlich, 1979).

HB101 was grown to $1 \times 10^{8}$ cells/m1 (ie. Klett value of 40 ) in 30 ml LB medium at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. The cells were collected by centrifugation in a Sorvall SS34 rotor at $5,000 \mathrm{rpm}, 4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 5 min . The cell pellet was resuspended in 30 ml of cold 10 mM Tris-HC1, pH 7.3 , 50 mM $\mathrm{CaCl}_{2}$. The cells were pelleted again and resuspended in 30 ml of cold 10 mM Tris-HC1, $\mathrm{pH} 7.3,50 \mathrm{mM} \mathrm{CaCl} 2$, and kept in ice for 30 min. They were pelleted again and resuspended in 1 m 1 of cold 10 mM Tris-HC1, $\mathrm{pH} 7.3,50 \mathrm{mM}$ $\mathrm{CaCl}_{2}$.

After the annealing mixture had cooled to room temperature it was chilled in ice for 2 min . $310 \mu \mathrm{l}$ of $\mathrm{CaCl}_{2}$ treated HBlOl were added to $90 \mu \mathrm{l}$ of the annealing mixture and kept in ice for 1 hr with gentle mixing every 10 min. The cells were then heat shocked at $39^{\circ}$ for 2 min . The transformed cells were plated ( $100 \mu 1 / \mathrm{plate}$ ) on tetracycline plates and incubated at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 36 hr .

Pools of ten transformants were transferred to a sterilized vial with lm1 of colony storage medium (Gergen et al., 1979). The vials were incubated at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 24 hr and then stored at $-20^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$.
3.2. Screening the $W E H I-3 B$ cDNA $1 i b r a r y b y t h e$ hybridization-translation assay (Parnes et a1., 1981; Taniguchi et al., 1983).
a. Small scale preparation of plasmid DNA (Holmes and Quigley, 1981).
$50 \mu 1$ of cells carrying the recombinant plasmids was inoculated into 40 ml LB medium and grown at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 18 hr . Cells were harvested by centrifugation and resuspended in 2.8 ml STET buffer at room temperature. $200 \mu 1$ of $1 y s o z y m e(10 \mathrm{mg} / \mathrm{m} 1$ in 250 mM Tris-HC1, pH8) was added to the cell suspension and kept in a boiling water bath for 2 min and centrifuged in a Sorvall SS 34 rotor at $20,000 \mathrm{rpm}, 4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$, for 15 min . The supernatant
was transferred to another centrifuge tube and an equal volume of cold isopropanol added and mixed well. The tube was kept at $-20^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 30 min and centrifuged in a SS34 rotor at $10,000 \mathrm{rpm}, 0^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 10 min. The pellet was washed with ether and dried under vacuum. The pellet was finally resuspended in $400 \mu 110 \mathrm{mM}$ TrisHC1, pH7.5, 0.1 mM EDTA and insoluble material removed by centrifugation in an Eppendorf centrifuge for 5 min at $4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. The clear supernatant was then stored in a siliconized Eppendorf tube at $-20^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$.
b. Binding of the plasmid DNA on nitrocellulose filters.

The plasmid DNA was first linearized with BamHI restriction endonuclease. $400 \mu 1$ of crude plasmid DNA (equivalent to 40 ml culture) was added to $400 \mu 1$ of 2 X high salt buffer containing 50 units of Bam $\mathrm{H} I$ restriction enzyme and was incubated at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 20 hr. Digestion of the plasmid DNA was checked by gel electrophoresis. A $10 \mu 1$ sample from the digestion mixture was treated with $1 \mu 1$ RNAaseA ( $10 \mathrm{mg} / \mathrm{ml}$ in 0.1 M sodium acetate, pH5, pre-boiled for 10 min ) at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 15 min. $5 \mu 1$ of $B P B$ dye mix was added to the RNAaseA treated samples and loaded to a $1 \%$ agarose gel containing ethidium bromide $0.5 \mu \mathrm{~g} / \mathrm{m} 1$. Electrophoresis was carried out in Tris-acetate buffer containing $0.5 \mu \mathrm{~g} / \mathrm{ml}$ of ethidium bromide for 1 hr at 100 mA constant current.

The BamHI digested crude plasmid DNA was extracted with an equal volume of phenol, chloroform and isoamy alcohol mixture (50:48:2). $1 / 10$ volume of 3 M sodium acetate, pH 5.5 , and 2.5 volumes of absolute ethanol was added to the aqueous phase and mixed well. The mixture was kept in a dry-ice ethanol bath for 1 hr, then centrifuged in an SS34 rotor at $20,000 r p m,-$ $15^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 15 min . The DNA pellet was washed with cold absolute ethanol and dried under vacuum.

The dry DNA pellet was dissolved in 1 ml of fresh O.1M NaOH and kept at $70^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 20 min . It was then diluted into 20 ml of $2 \mathrm{M} \operatorname{NaCl}$ ( 20 ml for 2.5 cm diam. filter, 10 ml for 1.3 cm diam.) and filtered through a nitrocellulose filter (Schleicher and Schuell BA85, 0.45 mm pore) as shown in Figure 3.1. The filter was washed with $10 m 1$ 6XSSC and blotted dry between two sheets of sterilized Whatman No. 1 filter paper. It was then baked at $80^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ in a vacuum oven for 2 hr .
c. Hybridization and elution of mRNA.

Hybridization was carried out in a sterilized and siliconized glass vial which was just larger than the nitrocellulose filters used.

Hybridization fluid (1m1 for 2.5 cm diam. filter, $250 \mu 1$ for 1.3 cm diam.) containing $50 \%$ deionized formamide, 20 mM PIPES, $\mathrm{pH} 6.4,0.4 \mathrm{M} \mathrm{NaCl}, 2 \mathrm{mM}$ EDTA,


Figure 3.1 Binding of denatured plasmid DNA on to the nitrocellulose filter. The apparatus was set up without the gauge 20 needle. The nitrocellulose filter was wet by filtering 5 ml of sterilized distilled water and then with 5 ml of 2 M NaCl . The outlet of the filter holder was sealed with parafilm and the apparatus was filled with 20 ml ( 10 ml for small filter) of 2 M NaCl . 1 ml (or $500 \mu \mathrm{f}$ for small filter) of NaOH denatured plasmid DNA was then added to the 2 M NaCl and mixed with a pasteur pipette. The solution was filtered slowly ( $0.5 \mathrm{ml} / \mathrm{min}$ ) through the nitrocellulose filter by connecting a glauge 20 needle to the outlet of the filter holder. The filter was then washed with 10 ml (5ml for small filter) 6XSSC.
$0.1 \%$ SDS and $400 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ of WEHI-3B mRNA was heated at $70^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 10 min then chilled in ice. 10 filters were then immersed in the hybridization fluid. The glass vial was sealed and incubated at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 18 hr .

The filters were transferred to a 500 ml sterilized and siliconized glass bottle and washed 3 times with 200 ml ( 50 ml for small filters) washing buffer I ( 10 mM PIPES, $\mathrm{pH} 6.4,0.15 \mathrm{M} \mathrm{NaC1}$,1 mM EDTA, $0.2 \%$ SDS) at $65^{\circ}$ by shaking and aspiration. They were then washed another 3 times with 50 ml ( 10 m 1 in a 20 ml sterilized and siliconized glass bottle for small filters) washing buffer II (1mM PIPES, pH6.4, $10 \mathrm{~m} M$ NaCl) at room temperature by vortex mixing and aspiration.

After washing, the filters were transferred separately into sterilized siliconized glass vials (or sterilized and siliconized Eppendorf tubes for small filters). $300 \mu 1$ of water and $4 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ E. coli tRNA were added. The glass vials (or Eppendorf tubes) were placed in a boiling water bath for 90 seconds, quick frozen in a dry-ice ethanol bath, and thawed at room temperature. The $300 \mu 1$ water with eluted mRNA was transferred to a sterilized and siliconized Eppendorf tube. $12 \mu 1$ of 5 M NaCl and $800 \mu 1$ of absolute ethanol were added and mixed well. The tubes were kept in a dry-ice ethanol bath for 2 hr and centrifuged in an Eppendorf centrifuge for 15 min at $4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. The mRNA
pellet (hardly visible) was washed with cold absolute ethanol and dried under vacuum.

The mRNA pellet was resuspended in $5 \mu 110 \mathrm{~m}$ M TrisHC1, pH7.5, 0.1 mM EDTA. The mRNA samples were assayed by translation in Xenopus laevis oocytes as described in Method 2.6.
3.3. Digestion of DNA with restriction endonucleases.

In a typical reaction $1 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ of DNA was digested in 10 1 I containing $1 X$ the appropriate digestion buffer and 1 unit of restriction enzyme at the appropriate temperature for 1 hr or longer in a sterilized siliconized Eppendorf tube. Since the manufacturers' units are based on the digestion of lambda DNA the number of units used was varied according number of restriction sites in the DNA to be digested.

The reaction was stopped by addition of $1 / 10$ volume of 0.2M EDTA, pH8. If the DNA was to be analyzed directly by electrophoresis, $5 \mu 1$ of BPB dye mix was added, and the mixture loaded onto the gel. If the restricted DNA was to be purified, it was extracted once with phenol, chloroform and isoamylacohol mixture (50:48:2) and precipitated with ethanol.

Most of the restriction enzymes were purchased from New England Biolabs. The restriction enzymes
were used at the temperature recommended by the manufacturers and in either high, medium or low salt buffer (see Solutions) according to their NaCl requirement. However, a particular SmaI buffer was used for the SmaI restriction enzyme (see Solutions).

### 3.4. Dephosphorylation of DNA fragments.

Dephosphorylation of DNA fragments was carried out in $50 \mu 1$ containing 50 mM Tris- HCl , $1 \mathrm{mM} \mathrm{MgCl}{ }_{2}$, $5 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ (up to $10 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ ) linear $\operatorname{DNA}$ and 5 units of calf intestinal alkaline phosphatase. To dephosphorylate protruding $5^{\prime}$ termini, the reaction mixture was incubated at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 30 min. Another 5 units of calf intestinal alkaline phosphatase was added and the reaction mixture incubated for a further 30 min.

To dephosphorylate DNA fragments with blunt ends or recessed $5^{\prime}$ termini, the reaction mixture was incubated for 15 min at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ and 15 min at $56^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. Then another 5 units of calf intestinal alkaline phosphatase was added and the incubation repeated at both temperatures.

After incubation, $2 \mu 1$ of 0.5 M EDTA, pH 8 , was added and the reaction mixture was extracted with phenol, chloroform and isoamylalcohol mixture (50:48:2). $1 / 10$ volume of 3 M sodium acetate, pH 5.5 , and 2.5 volumes of absolute ethanol were added and
mixed well. The mixture was kept in a dry-ice ethanol bath for 1 hr and centrifuged in an Eppendorf centrifuge for 15 min at $4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. The DNA pellet was washed with cold absolute ethanol and dried under vacuum. It was then resuspended in 10 m M Tris-HC1, pH7.5, 0.1 m M EDTA.

Since the calf intestinal alkaline phosphatase was supplied as a suspension in ammonium sulfate, the enzyme was pretreated before use. An aliquot of calf intestinal alkaline phosphatase was centrifuged in an Eppendorf centrifuge for 10 min at $4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. The supernatant was removed and the pellet was resuspended in sterile distilled water.
3.5 Ligation of DNA.
cDNA or DNA fragments were ligated to the vector DNA in a molar ratio of $1: 1$ in 66 mM Tris-HC1, pH7.5, $6.6 \mathrm{mM} \mathrm{MgC1} 2,50 \mu \mathrm{~g} / \mathrm{ml}$ BSA, $1 \mathrm{mM} \mathrm{ATP}, 20 \mathrm{mM}$ DTT and 1 unit of $T 4$ DNA ligase. Reaction mixtures were incubated at $16^{\circ} \mathrm{C}, 15 \mathrm{hr}$ for sticky ends and 20 hr for blunt ends. After ligation, the ligated DNA in the reaction mixture was directly used for transformation without any purification.
3.6 DNA sequencing by the chain termination method (Sanger et a1., 1977; Sanger et a1., 1982).
a. Preparation of the template.

A drop of overnight culture of JM101 was added to 25m1 of $2 X Y$ medium. A single plaque of the recombinant M13 phage was picked with a sterile toothpick and transferred to 1 ml of the diluted JM101 culture in a 5 ml disposable plastic tube. The tube was shaken at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for $6-9 \mathrm{hr}$. The culture was centrifuged in an Eppendorf centrifuge for 5 min at $4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. $800 \mu 1$ of the supernatant was carefully transferred to another Eppendorf tube. $200 \mu 1$ of 2.5 M NaC1, $20 \%$ PEG 6000 was added, mixed well and kept at room temperature for 15 min. The mixture was centrifuged in an Eppendorf centrifuge for 5 min at $4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. Supernatant was carefully removed and the tube was recentrifuged briefly and the supernatant again removed. The PEG pellet was resuspended in $100 \mu 110 \mathrm{~m}$ M Tris-HC1, pH6.5, 0.1 m M EDTA. It was extracted with $50 \mu 1$ of neutralized phenol. The aqueous phase was extracted with 0.5 ml diethyl ether. $10 \mu \mathrm{l}$ of sodium acetate, pH 5.5 , and $250 \mu \mathrm{l}$ of absolute ethanol were added and mixed well. The mixture was kept in a dryice ethanol bath for 1 hr and centrifuged in an Eppendorf centrifuge for $15 \min$ at $4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. The pellet was washed with cold absolute ethanol and dried under vacuum. It was resuspended in $50 \mu 1$ of 10 mM Tris-HC1,
pH7.5, 0.1m M EDTA.
b. Preparation of $6 \%$ acrylamide sequencing gel.

The acrylamide gels were covalently bonded to one of the glass plates to facilitate subsequent drying of the gel prior to autoradiography. Before setting up the gel apparatus, one glass plate was treated with Silane and the cut-out glass plate was siliconized. 5 ml of Silane mixture ( $50 \mu 1$ Silane, 10 ml ethanol and $330 \mu 110 \%$ acetic acid) was spread evenly on the clean back glass plate using a tissue and allowed to dry for 3 min. The plate was then washed with ethanol and dried. 5 ml of siliconizing solution (2\% of dimethyldichlorosilane in $\mathrm{CCl}_{4}$ ) was spread evenly on the cut-out glass plate and dried for 3 min. The cutout plate was then rinsed with distilled water. The Silane treated back glass plate was then taped together with the siliconized cut-out glass plate and appropriate spacers. For a $36.5 \mathrm{~cm} x 20 \mathrm{~cm}$ and 0.4 mm thick gel, 40 ml of urea-acrylamide mix was used. 19.2 g of ultra pure urea was dissolved in $6 \mathrm{ml} 40 \%$ acrylamide stock, 2 ml 10X TBE and 10 ml distilled water at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. The solution was made up to 40 ml with distilled water. $40 \mu \mathrm{l}$ of TEMED was added and then filtered through a millipore filter (Schleicher and Schue11, BA85, 0.45 mm ). $240 \mu 1$ of $10 \%$ fresh ammonium persulfate was added to the solution and mixed well and the mixture immediately dispensed into the cavity
between the two glass plates using a 60 ml syringe. The gel was allowed to set for 1 hr . The gel could be prepared a day before the DNA sequencing experiment.
c. Preparation of 2 X N termination mix and $N^{*}$ mix.

The $2 X$ N termination mix was prepared according to the following table:

2X N termination mix

| 2XdTTP mix | 2XdCTP mix | 2XdGTP mix | 2XdATP mix |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $(\mu 1)$ | $(\mu 1)$ | $(\mu 1)$ |  |

## Content

| dTTP (1mM) | 4 | 80 | 80 | 80 |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | :---: |
| dCTP (1mM) | 80 | 4 | 80 | 80 |
| dGTP (1mM) | 80 | 80 | 4 | 80 |
| 2 x dNTP buffer | 20 | 20 | 20 | 20 |
| ddTTP (0.8mM) | 184 | - | - | - |
| ddCTP $(0.2 \mathrm{mM})$ | - | - | - | - |
| ddGTP $(0.2 \mathrm{mM})$ | - | - | - | 184 |
| ddATP $(0.1 \mathrm{mM})$ | - | 368 | 368 | 368 |

stored at $-20^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$
2 x dNTP buffer: 0.1 mM Tris-HC1, pH8, 2 mM EDTA.

The $N^{*}$ was made up just before use according to the following table:
$\mathrm{dN*}$ mix

| $d A * \operatorname{mix}$ | $d G * \operatorname{mix}$ | $d T * \operatorname{mix}$ | $d C * \operatorname{mix}$ |
| :---: | :---: | ---: | ---: |
| $(\mu 1)$ | $(\mu 1)$ | $(\mu 1)$ | $(\mu 1)$ |

content

| $2 \times \operatorname{dATP} \operatorname{mix}$ | 6 | - | - | - |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| $2 \mathrm{x} \mathrm{dGTP} \operatorname{mix}$ | - | 6 | - | - |
| $2 \times \mathrm{dTTP} \operatorname{mix}$ | - | - | 6 | - |
| $2 \mathrm{x} \mathrm{dCTP} \operatorname{mix}$ | - | - | - | 6 |
| $\left[\alpha-\mathrm{P}^{32}\right] \mathrm{dATP}$ | 1.2 | 1.2 | 1.2 | 2.4 |
| $(10 \mu 1 \mathrm{~s} / \mu 1)$ |  |  |  | 1.2 |

sterilized

| distilled water | 3.6 | 3.6 | 3.6 | 2.4 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| total | 12 | 12 | 12 | 12 |

d. Sequencing reaction.
(i) Annealing.
$5 \mu 1$ of M13 template, $1 \mu 110 X$ annealing buffer, $1 \mu 1$ sequencing primer (5ng) and $3 \mu 1$ sterilized distilled water were mixed well and sealed in a capillary tube. The universal primer described by

Duckworth et al. (1981) ( $5^{\prime}$ GTAAAACGACGGCCAGT ${ }^{\prime}$ ) was used in the sequencing reaction unless otherwise specified. The capillary was placed in a boiling water bath for 3 min then cooled to room temperature.
(ii) Preparation of the reaction matrix.

The sealed glass capillary containing the annealed primer-template was dried with tissue and cut open by a diamond pen. $0.3 \mu 1$ of Klenow ( -1.5 units) was added to the capillary. The annealed template and enzyme were mixed well by sucking up and down and expelled to the bottom of a sterilized Eppendorf tube. $2 \mu 1$ of the enzyme and template mixture was distributed to the bottom of each sterilized capless Eppendorf tube using an automatic pipette with siliconized tips. The tubes were inclined at an angle of $45^{\circ}$. $2 \mu 1$ of $N^{*}$ mix (dA*, dG*, dC*, dT*) was added to the top of each corresponding Eppendorf tube.
(iii) Initiating the reaction.

The reactions were started by centrifuging the tube briefly to mix the drops and the tubes incubated at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 10 min .
(iv) dNTP chase.

The whole rack was taken out from the $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ water bath and inclined at an angle of $45^{\circ}$. $2 \mu 1$ containing $0.5 \mathrm{~m} M$ of each dNTPs was added to the top of each tube.

Drops were mixed by brief centrifugation and the tubes placed in a metal rack at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for another 10 min .
(v) Termination of the reaction.

The metal rack was taken out from the $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ water bath and inclined at an angle of $45^{\circ}$. $4 \mu 1$ of formamide dye mix was added to the top of each tube. The drops were mixed by centrifugation and the tubes placed in a boiling water bath for 5 min prior to loading on a $6 \%$ acrylamide sequencing gel.
e. Electrophoresis of the samples.

About $2.5 \mu 1$ of each reaction mixture was loaded onto the $6 \%$ acrylamide gel. Electrophoresis was initially carried out at 50 Watts constant power and then reduced to 30 Watts after the temperature of the gel reached to $57^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$.

Electrophoresis was stopped when the bromophenolblue dye reached the bottom of the gel. The two glass plates were separated leaving the acrylamide gel on the back glass plate. The gel was fixed in $10 \%$ acetic acid for 30 min with occasional mixing. The gel was then completely dried in a drying cupboard ( $-70^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ ) and cooled to room temperature. 'Scotch gard' (3M, Scotch gard) was sprayed evenly on top of the gel and dried for 5 min .

An X-ray film (Fuji, RX) was placed directly on
top of the dried gel and covered by a glass plate to ensure good contact. The film was exposed for several hours and developed in a Kodak $X$-OMAT processor.

The DNA sequence data was assembled and analyzed using the computer programs described by Standen (1980, 1982a).
3.7 Labelling restriction fragments using [ $\left.\alpha{ }^{3}{ }^{32} \mathrm{P}\right]$ dATP.

DNA fragments with protruding $5^{\prime}$ end were labelled with $\left[\alpha-{ }^{32} P\right] d A T P$ using the Klenow fragment of E. coli DNA polymerase I.

In a typical reaction, $1 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ of pBR 322 DNA was digested in $20 \mu 1$ of $1 X$ high salt buffer, with 5 units of HinfI restriction endonuclease at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 1 hr . The reaction mixture was diluted with $20 \mu 1$ of $1 X$ low salt buffer. $1 \mu 1$ of $\left[\alpha-{ }^{32} \mathrm{P}\right] \mathrm{dATP}(10 \mu \mathrm{Ci} / \mu 1)$ and $0.5 \mu 1$ of the Klenow fragment of $E$. coli $D N A$ polymerase I ( -2.5 units) were added and incubated at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 10 min. In some cases, the radioactive restriction fragments were separated from the unincorporated [ $\alpha$ 32 P]dATP by chromatography on a Sephadex G-75 column in 10 mM Tris-HC1, pH7, 1 mM EDTA, $100 \mathrm{mM} \mathrm{NaC1}$.
3.8 5'-end labelling of synthetic primers.

The reaction was carried out in $50 \mu 1$ containing 20 pmoles of the synthetic oligonucleotide. 20pmoles
of $[\gamma-32$ P]dATP (Amersham 10218, 2 pmoles/ $\mu \mathrm{l}$ ), 70 mM Tris-HC1, $\mathrm{pH} 7.6,10 \mathrm{mM} \mathrm{MgC1} 2,5 \mathrm{mM}$ DTT and 5 units of T4 polynucleotide Kinase ( $\mathrm{P}-\mathrm{L} 0734$ ) at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 1 hr . The reaction mixture was heated at $65^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 10 min and then chromatographed on a lm1 Sephadex G-10 column in 10 mM Tris-HC1, pH7, 1 mM EDTA, 100 mM NaCl , to separate the labelled primer from unincorporated label.
3.9. Colony hybridization.
a. Growth of the colonies on the nitrocellulose filter.

Colonies of recombinant plasmid were transferred to an agar plate containing the appropriate antibiotic in a grid pattern using sterile toothpicks. The plates were incubated at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ overnight and kept as a master plate. The nitrocellulose filter (Schleicher and Schue11, BA85, 401116) was marked with a black marker pen and lowered onto a second agar plate using 2 pairs of sterilized forceps and allowed to wet completely. The replica plating tool was sterilized by soaking in $70 \%$ ethanol for 5 min , in $100 \%$ ethanol briefly and the excess ethanol flamed. A print was made from the master plate to the agar plate with the nitrocellulose filter. The plate was then incubated at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ overnight and the master plate was stored at $4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$.
b. Binding the DNA to the filters.

The nitrocellulose filter was peeled off the agar plate and placed colony side up for 10 min on top of two sheets of $3 M M$ paper, which were saturated with denaturing solution (0.5M fresh $\mathrm{NaOH}, 1.5 \mathrm{M} \mathrm{NaCl}$ ). The filter was dried briefly on a 3 MM paper and placed colony side up for 10 min on top of two sheets of 3 M M paper, which were saturated with neutralizing solution (1.5M NaC1, 0.5M Tris-HC1, pH7.5). Excess 1iquid was removed from the filter on a $3 M M$ paper. The filter was then placed colony side up for 10 min on top of 2 sheets of $3 M M$ paper, which was saturated with $2 X S S C$. The filter was air dried, place between 2 sheets of $3 M M$ paper and baked at $80^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ in a vacuum oven for 2 hr . After baking, the filter could be stored in a vacuum dessicator for at least 2 weeks at room temperature prior to use.
c. Prehybridization.

The filters still placed between 2 sheets of $3 M M$ paper were wet with 6XSSC. Filters were then separated from the paper, placed in 300 ml prewashing solution (50mM Tris-HC1, pH8, $1 \mathrm{M} \mathrm{NaC1}$, 1mM EDTA, 0.1\% SDS and incubated at $42^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 2 hr with shaking. The prewash step was to remove from the filter any absorbed medium, fragments of agarose or loose bacterial debris.

After the prewash, the filters were prehybridized in 10 m 1 preh y ridization fluid (5XSSC, 5 X Denhardt's solution, $200 \mu \mathrm{~g} / \mathrm{ml}$ of denaturated sonicated Salmon sperm DNA) in a sealed plastic bag (up to 10 filters/bag) at the hybridization temperature for 4 hr.

The hybridization temperature was dependenton the probe size. For probe size larger than 200 base pairs the hybridization temperature was $65^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. For synthetic oligonucleotide probes the hybridization temperature was 5 to $10^{\circ}$ below the melting temperature (Tm).

Approx. Tm of a synthetic primer $=(2 X$ no. of $A T+4 X$ no. (up to 20 -mer) of GC)
(Singer-Sam et a1., 1983)
d. Hybridization.

The prehybridization fluid was removed from the plastic bag. 5ml of hybridization f1uid (5XSSC, 5X Denhardt's solution) was added to the bag. Doublestranded probes were denatured by heating at $100^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 3 min then quick chilled on ice-water. The denatured probe was added to the hybridization fluid to a final concentration of $15-20 \mathrm{ng} / \mathrm{m} 1$. The plastic bag was of sealed carefully avoiding the trapping $\bigwedge^{\text {any }}$ air bubbles inside the hybridization fluid. Hybridization was carried out at the particular hybridization temperature for 12 to 16 hr .

```
Time of hybridization = 3 x Cot1/2
number of hr to achieve Cot1/2= 支 x \frac{Y}{5}}
where X = the weight of probe added (in \mug)
    Y = its complexity (in Kb)
    Z = the volume of the reaction (in ml)
```

    e. Washing of the filters.
    The filters were washed briefly in 300 ml 5XSSC at room temperature then washed in 11. of 5XSSC at the hybridization temperature with agitation for 1 hr . The background was checked by the hand monitor (Miniinstrument Ltd. model 5-10E). If the count was over 50 counts per sec, the filters were washed for a longer time until the background dropped to $\leq 10$ counts per sec. The filters were blotted dry between 3MM papers and covered with Saran wrap. The filters were then exposed to X-ray film (Kodak, XAR-5 or Fuji, RX) at $-70^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ with an intensifying screen overnight. The $X$-ray films were developed in a Kodak $X-O M A T$ processor.
3.10. Isolation of $D N A$ fragments from low melting point agarose gels.

DNA fragments were separated by gel electrophoresis using low melting agarose. Electrophoresis was carried out at $4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ in a cold room.

After electrophoresis the agarose ge1 was stained with $0.5 \mu 1$ ethidium bromide in fresh Tris-acetate buffer. The DNA bands were visualized using a $300 \mathrm{~mm} U V$ transilluminator with a plastic sheet placed under the ge1. The DNA band of interest was cut out from the gel with a sterilized scalpel blade and transferred into a graduated centrifuge tube. The gel volume was measured by the displacement method. An equal volume of 10 m M Tris-HC1, pH7.5, 0.1 m M EDTA was added to the ge1 fragment. The gel was melted at $70^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 2 min with brief shaking. The solution was extracted 4 times with phenol and then 4 times with diethyl ether, $1 / 10$ volume of 5 M NaCl (and $1 / 100$ volume of $1 \mathrm{M} \mathrm{MgC1} 2$ for the DNA fragment $<200 \mathrm{bp}$ ), 2.5 volumes of absolute ethanol were added and mixed well. The mixture was kept in a dry-ice ethanol bath for 1 hr and centrifuged in a SS34 rotor at $20,000 r \mathrm{pm},-15^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 30 min. The DNA pellet was washed with cold absolute ethanol and dried under vacuum. It. was finally resuspended in 10 mM Tris $-\mathrm{HCl}, \mathrm{pH} 7.5,0.1 \mathrm{mM}$ EDTA.
3.11. Deoxyoligonucleotide synthesis.

All the synthetic primers used in this thesis were prepared by Dr. I.G. Young and Mr. G. Mayo.

Deoxyoligonucleotides were synthesized by the phosphite phosphotriester route (Tanaka and Letsinger, 1982; McBride and Caruthers, 1983). After cleavage
from the silica supports the oligonucleotides were purified by HPLC using a Partisil-10SAX ion exchange column. The column was packed and equilibrated in buffer A ( 1 mM KPO , $\mathrm{pH} 6.3,60 \%$ formamide $\mathrm{v} / \mathrm{v}$ ). Samples were loaded and eluted using a linear gradient from $100 \%$ buffer $A, 0 \%$ buffer $B\left(0.3 \mathrm{M} \mathrm{KPO}_{4}, \mathrm{pH} 6.3\right.$, $60 \%$ formamide v/v) to $30 \%$ buffer $A, 70 \%$ buffer B, at a flow rate of $1 \mathrm{ml} / \mathrm{min}$. The elution was monitored by measuring the absorbance at 270 nm . Peak fractions were pooled, diluted 1 in 2 in buffer $A, r e l o a d e d o n$ the column, and eluted using a steep linear gradient from about $20 \%$ to $70 \%$ of buffer B. The peak fraction was collected and desalted using a Sephadex G25 column. 1.5ml fractions were collected and absorbance at 270 nm was measured. The peak was collected and evaporated to dryness by rotary evaporation. The sample was finally resuspended in 0.1 ml 10 mM Tris-HC1, pH7.5, 0.1 mM EDTA. A11 glassware was siliconized and all plastic apparatus was sterilized.
3.12. Size-fractionation of DNA on Sepharose CL-4B column.

A Sepharose CL-4B colum was prepared in a disposable lml plastic pipette plugged with sterile siliconized glass wool. The column was equilibrated with 10 m M Tris-HC1, pH8, 1 mM EDTA, $0.3 \mathrm{M} \mathrm{NaC1}$.

DNA sample (about $60 \mu 1$ ) was applied to the
column. After the DNA sample had completely run into the column, the reservoir was topped up with the above buffer. A 6 drop fraction was collected for the first fraction and then thirty 1 drop fractions were collected. The radioactivity of each fraction was measured by Cerenkov counting of the whole tube inside a scintillation vial.

The same column was calibrated using as size marker HinfI restriction fragments derived from PBR322 and labelled with [ $\alpha-{ }^{3}{ }^{2}$ P]dATP. The fractions were collected in the same way as before and electrophoresed on a $1.4 \%$ agarose gel. The gel was dried on a glass plate and covered with Saran wrap. The gel was then exposed to X-ray film (Kodak XAR-5) at room temperature for 5 hr . The X-ray film was developed using a Kodak X-OMAT processor.
V. Results.

1. Preparation of WEHI-3B cDNA library.

The myelomonocytic leukemia line WEHI-3B (Warner et al., 1969) was chosen as the source of mRNA which was prepared from the WEHI-3B cells by the guanidine thiocyanate method. The mRNA preparation was purified by chromatography on oligo(dT)-cellulose and then fractionated on a sucrose density gradient. The fractions were assayed by microinjection into Xenopus oocytes. RNA from the peak fraction was used as template to synthesize double-stranded cDNA.
a. First-strand cDNA synthesis.
$4.6 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ of $\mathrm{IL}-3 \mathrm{mRNA}$ fromfraction 8 of the sucrose density gradient was used as template to synthesize the first-strand cDNA using oligo( $\mathrm{dT}_{12-18}$ ) as primer. The percentage of incorporation of dNTPs reached the maximum of $10.3 \%$ after 30 min reaction (Table 3.1) and it was calculated that $1.35 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ of first-strand cDNA was synthesized.
b. Hydrolysis of RNA.

The RNA was hydrolyzed in $200 \mu 1$ of freshly prepared 0.1 M NaOH at $70^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 20 min . It was then neutralized and the cDNA separated from the unincorporated dNTPs and the products of alkaline hydrolysis by chromatography on a Sephadex G-75

Table 3.1 First-strand cDNA synthesis

| Time of reaction | \% of incorporation of [ $\left.{ }^{32} \mathrm{P}\right] \mathrm{dATP}$ | cDNA syn | hesised |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 30 min | 10.3 | $1.35 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ | 29\% |
| 60 min | 10.3 | $1.35 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ | 29\% |

First strand cDNA was synthesized from partially purified IL-3 mRNA as described in Method 3.1a. $1 \mu 1$ of sample was taken out after 30 min and 60 min of reaction and assayed for the incorporation of [ $\alpha-{ }^{32} \mathrm{P}$ ] dATP by TCA precipitation.
column. The cDNA was then ethanol precipitated giving a recovery of $820 n g$ of first-strand cDNA.
c. $d C$ tailing of the first-strand dNA.

The method of Land et a1. (1981) was used for second strand synthesis and cloning in order to try and obtain a cDNA carrying a complete copy of the original mRNA. 804 ng of single-strand cDNA was used as a template for dC tailing using terminal deoxynucleotyidyl transferase. It was assumed that the average size of the cDNA was 500 base pairs long. The enzyme to substrate ratio used was about 11 units per pmole of $3^{\prime}$ ends. After 30 min the length of the dC tail reached an average of 11.1 residues per 3' end of cDNA (Table 3.2). About $590 n g$ cDNA was recovered after the tailing reaction.
d. double-strand cDNA synthesis.

Oligo(dG10) was hybridized to the dC tailed single-strand $c D N A$ and second strand synthesis carried out using reverse transcriptase. The percentage of dNTPs incorporated reached a maximum after 30 min and about 630 ng of second-strand cDNA were synthesized. After phenol extraction and chromatography on Sephadex G75 about 718ng of double-stranded cDNA was recovered.

```
e. dC tailing of double-strand cDNA.
```

The cDNA was then tailed with dC residues using

Table 3.2 dC tailing of the first-strand cDNA


The dC tailing reaction was carried out using terminal transferase as described in Method 3.1c.
terminal deoxynucleotidyl transferase. After 20 min the average size of dC tail was about 11 residues per $3^{\prime}$ end of double-stranded cDNA. After ch1oroform extraction and chromatography on Sephadex G-75 about $464 n g$ of $d C$ tailed double-stranded cDNA was recovered. e. dG tailing of pAT153.
pATl53 was converted into a 1 inear form by digestion with PstI restriction endonuclease. $7.4 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ of the linearized patl53 (i.e. 6 pmoles of $3^{\prime}$ ends) was tailed with dG residues using terminal deoxynucleotidyl transferase. A parallel experiment was conducted using [ $\left.{ }^{3} \mathrm{H}\right]$ dGTP to determine the length of the dG tails. After 5 min of reaction the length of the dG tail was about 12 residues per $3^{\prime}$ end and the reaction was terminated by the addition of EDTA. Following chloroform extraction the dG tailed vector was recovered by ethanol precipitation.
f. Annealingland transformation.

The dC tailed double-strand cDNA and dG tailed pAT153 were annealed in a molar ratio of $1: 1$ and transformed into HB101 (Method 3.1 g and h ). In the transformation, three different heat shock temperatures were tested $\left(37{ }^{\circ} \mathrm{C}, 39^{\circ} \mathrm{C}\right.$ and $\left.42^{\circ} \mathrm{C}\right)$. The transformation efficiency was almost the same using heat shock temperatures of $39^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ and $42^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ but was very low using $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ (Table 3.3). Most of the

Table 3.3 Transformation efficiency at different heat shock temperatures
heat shock
transformation efficiency
temperature
(tranformants/ng of cDNA)

| $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ | 5.7 |
| :--- | ---: |
| $39^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ | 66.2 |
| $42^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ | 61.9 |

dC tailed double-strand cDNA was annealed to dG tailed PstI linearized pAT153 as in Method 3.1 g . To each $90 \mu 1$ of annealed mixture, $310 \mu 1$ of $\mathrm{CaCl}_{2}$ treated HB101 was added. After standing on ice for 60 min with gentle mixing every 10 min, the cells were heat shocked at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}, 39^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ or $42^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. The transformed cells were then plated on agar plates containing tetracycline. Number of transformants were counted after incubation at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 36 hr .
transformation experiments were therefore carried out using $39^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. The average transformation efficiency was 65 transformants per $n g$ of cDNA. The transformants (6720) were grown as a pool of ten colonies in glycerol broth (colony storage medium) and stored at $-20^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. A small sample of 57 individual transformants were tested for sensitivity to ampicillin. About 90\% were sensitive indicating that they contained cDNA inserts.
2. Screening the WEHI-3B cDNA 1ibrary by hybridization-translation.
a. Preparation of plasmid DNA.

Recombinant plasmids were grown in pools of 10 on a small scale and crude plasmid DNAs were prepared by the method of Holmes and Quigley (1981) generally yielding about $30 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ of p 1 asmid DNA per 40 ml of culture.

The plasmid DNA was linearized using Bam restriction endonuclease and checked by electrophoresis on $1 \%$ agarose gel (Figure 3.2). After phenol extraction and ethanol precipitation the DNA preparations were treated with 0.1 M NaOH at $70^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 20 min to hydrolyse contaminating RNA.

Figure 3.2 Plasmid DNAs prepared from hybrid plasmid pools. Plasmid DNAs were prepared on a small scale, digested with BamHI restriction endonuclease and checked by gel electrophoresis as described in Method 3.2b. Lanes 1,8 and 15 , $\lambda$-HindIII standards; lanes 2-7 and 9-14, plasmid DNAs. The direction of electrophoresis is from top to bottom.

## $123456789101112131415$


b. Binding of plasmid DNA to nitrocellulose.

Following alkaline hydrolysis to DNA preparations were diluted with 2 M NaCl giving a final pH of about 9 and slowly passed through 2.5 cm diameter nitrocellulose filters to allow binding (Figure 3.1). The filters were then washed with 10 m 1 6XSSC, blotted dry and baked at $80^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ in a vacuum oven for 2 hr .

The binding efficiency was studied by adding [ $\alpha$ $32 \mathrm{P}]$ dATP 1 abelled 1 inear pBR 322 DNA to the crude plasmid DNA prior to hydrolysis of the RNA. The binding efficiency for the procedure above was $72 \%$. The binding experiments established that the efficiency was much lower if protein was not removed by phenol extraction, or if the phenol itself was not removed by ethanol precipitation and washing. In addition, the binding efficiency reduced to about half if the DNA preparation was neutralized after alkaline hydrolysis.
c. Hybridization-translation.

The recombinant plasmids were firstly screened by the hybridization-translation assay in pools of 10 . 10 nitrocellulose filters each containing plasmid DNA from 10 recombinant clones were used in each hybridization-translation assay. Therefore 100 different clones could be screened in each experiment. The 10 filters were hybridized with $400 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ of WEHI-3B
mRNA and the bound mRNA subsequently eluted and recovered by ethanol precipitation using $4 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ of E. coli $t R N A$ as carrier. The mRNAs were then translated in oocytes (Method 2.6). The E. coli tRNA does not interfere with translation of WEHI-3B mRNA in Xenopus 1aevis oocytes.

One positive pool of 10 clones was detected among the screening of 45 pools. This positive pool was verified by repeating the hybridization-translation assay 3 times. The activity observed in translates derived from this positive pool was quite low but was consistently 2 to 3 times above the background and the values of the other negative clone pools.

DNA was therefore prepared from the individual clones of the positive pool and the hybridizationtranslation assay repeated. In screening the individual clones, half the amount of plasmid DNA $(\sim 15 \mu \mathrm{~g})$ was used and bound to 1.3 cm diameter nitrocellulose filters. 10 of these small filters were hybridized with $100 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ of $\mathrm{WEHI}-3 \mathrm{~B}$ mRNA in $250 \mu \mathrm{f}$ of hybridization fluid in a small glass vial. From the hybridization-translation assay one of the ten individual clones (pILM1) was clearly positive (Table 3.4). The IL-3 activity detected showed the same titration curve as oocyte translates of WEHI-3B mRNA (Figure 3.3).

Table 3.4 mRNA hybridization translation assay for detection of $\operatorname{IL}-3$ cDNA clones

DNA sample
1
2

3
4
5
6 (pILM1)
7
8
9

10

IL-3 activity (units per ml)
$<1$
$<1$
$<1$
$<1$
$<1$
121, 106, 139
$<1$
$<1$
$<1$
$<1$

DNA samples ( $-15 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ ) were prepared fromeach clone by the rapid boiling method and were bound to the nitrocellulose filters as described in Method 3.2. The 10 filters were hybridized with $100 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ of WEHI-3B mRNA and the bound mRNA was eluted as described in Method 3.2c. The eluted mRNA was translated in oocyte as in Method 2.6. A unit of IL-3 activity is that required to give $50 \%$ of the maximum incorporation of ${ }^{3} \mathrm{H}$-thymidine in the assay.


Figure 3.3. Titration curves for the IL-3 activity present in oocyte translates. A, Translates of mRNA hybridizing to pILM1; •, translates of WEHI-3B mRNA. Twofold dilutions of the oocyte translates were made in microtitre trays and the IL-3 activity present was measured using the IL-3 dependent cell line 32D cl-23 as described in Method 2.7. The stimulation of growth of the indicator cells is expressed in terms of $3_{H-}$ thymidine incorporation. The dotted lines designated a, b and c represent incorporations of $100 \%$, $50 \%$ and background plus three standard deviations respectively.
3. Characterization of pILM1.
a. Size of pILM1 cDNA insert.

Since even short cDNA clones would be active in the hybridization-translation assay, the cDNA used to construct the library was not size fractionated and was expected to contain some short cDNA. Indeed the size of the pILMI cDNA insert was found to be about 160 to 170 base pairs (Figure 3.4).
b. subcloning of the pILM1 cDNA insert into M13mp8 and M13mp9.
pILM1 plasmid DNA was digested with PstI restriction endonuclease and the mixture fractionated by electrophoresis on a low melting agarose gel. The gel was stained with ethidium bromide and the insert DNA was recovered by phenol extraction and ethanol precipitation.

M13mp8 (or M13mp9) was completely digested with PstI restriction endonuclease and dephosphorylated with calf intestinal alkaline phosphatase (Method 3.4). The pILM1 cDNA insert was ligated with the M13mp8 (or M13mp9) using T4 DNA 1igase and trans|fected into $\mathrm{CaCl}_{2}$ treated competent cells of JM103 (Method 2.1h). The cells were plated on H top agar containing $X$-gal and IPTG so that the recombinant phage (colorless plaques) could be distinguished from the parental phage (blue plaques).

Figure 3.4 Size of the cDNA insert in pILMI. $10 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ of pllmi plasmid DNA was digested with 30 units of PstI restriction endonuclease in $30 \mu 1$ of 1 X high salt buffer at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 1 hr . It was treated with $20 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ of RNAaseA at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{c}$ for 15 min before being loaded to a $2.5 \%$ agarose gel. The gel was electrophoresis at 70 mA for 3.5 hr and then was stained with $0.5 \mu \mathrm{~g} / \mathrm{ml}$ ethidium bromide and photographed. Lanes (a) HinfI-digested pBR322; (b) PstI-digested pILM1. The direction of electrophoresis is from top to bottom. The sizes of standards are indicated in base pairs.

c. Nucleotide sequence analysis.

The nucleotide sequence analysis was carried out in collaboration with Dr. H.D. Campbell. Single stranded DNA was prepared from the templates of M13mp8 and M13mp9 recombinants and the inserts sequenced (Method 3.6) using the chain termination method.

This yielded the sequence of both strands of the cDNA insert in pILM1 (Figure 3.5). The cDNA insert in pILM1 was quite short. It was only 139 base pairs excluding the G-C tails. There were 12 G-C pairs at one end at 19 G-C pairs at the other end. Since the $3^{\prime}$ end of the first-strand $c D N A$ was $d C$ tailed twice in making the cDNA library, the end with the longer G-C tail should represent the $5^{\prime}-e n d$ of the original mRNA.
4. Construction of the second cDNA library.

To isolate a clone carrying the entire $\mathrm{L}-3$ coding sequence, a second cDNA library was prepared, but in this case the double-stranded cDNA was sizefractionated using Sepharose CL-4B to enrich for cDNA fragments larger than 500 base pairs.
$2.9 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ of $W E H I-3 B$ mRNA from the fraction 8 of the sucrose gradient (see above) was used as a template to synthesize the first-strand cDNA. $665 n g$ of firststrand cDNA was synthesized (i.e. 22.9\%) after 60 min $\begin{array}{ccccc}\text { GATGCTCTTCCACCTGGGACTCCAAGCTTCAATCAGTGGCCGGGATACCCACCGTTTAAC (12) } \\ 90 & 100 & 110 & 120 & 130\end{array}$

Figure 3.5 Nucleotide sequence of the eDNA insert in pILM1. The eDNA insert in fILM was subcloned into the Pst site of M13mp8 and M13mp9. DNA sequencing was carried out by the chain termination method.
of reaction.

After hydrolysis of the mRNA template and purification of the first-strand cDNA on a Sephadex G75 column (Method 3.1b). 380ng of single-strand cDNA was recovered.

A homopolymeric dC tail was added to the $3^{\prime}$ end of the first single-strand cDNA (Method 3.1c). After 45 min of reaction, the tail length reached an average of 11.6 residues per $3^{\prime}$ end of the cDNA, assuming the average size of the cDNA to be 500 base pairs. 311 ng of dC tailed first single-strand cDNA was recovered after chloroform extraction and ethanol precipitation.

The second-strand of the cDNA was synthesized using 01igo(dG10) as primer yielding $219 n g$ of the second-strand cDNA from 311ng of the dC tailed template. $310 n g$ of the double-stranded cDNA was recovered after phenol extraction, chromatography on a Sephadex G-75 column and ethanol precipitation.

This was then used as template for the dC tailing reaction and after 30 min of reaction, it was found that the dC tail had reached an average size of 15.4 residues per $3^{\prime}$ end of the cDNA. After phenol extraction, the sample. was chromatographed on a Sepharose $C L-4 B$ column and 30 fractions were collected (Figure 3.6).

The same column was calibrated using as size


Figure 3.6 Size fractionation of the dC-tailed double stranded cDNA on a Sepharose CL-4B columng (a) Column profile for size fractionation of [ 32 P$]-1 \mathrm{abelled}$ double stranded cDNA (Method 3, 11). (b) Column profile for size fractionation of [32P]-labelled HinfI digested pBR322 size standards (Method 3.7). The individual fractions from this separation were analyzed by agarose gel electrophoresis (see Figure 3.7).
markers HinfI fragments derived from pBR322 and labelled with [ $\alpha{ }^{3}{ }^{2}$ P]dATP. The fractions were collected and electrophoresed on a $1.4 \%$ agarose gel (Figure 3.7). The dC tailed double-stranded cDNA from fractions 5 to 8 which were expected to contain cDNA fragments of sufficient size were pooled and ethanol precipitated. $57 n g$ of $D N A$ was recovered, annealed with dG tailed pAT153 and transformed into HB101. Approximately 32 transformants per ng cDNA were obtained and $92 \%$ of these were ampicillin sensitive.
5. Screening of the second cDNA library by colony hybridization.

An oligonucleotide primer ( ${ }^{\prime}$ 'TTGAAGCTTGGAGTCCCAGGT ${ }^{3}$ ) corresponding to nucleotides 92-112 of the short cDNA insert of pILM1 was synthesized and labelled using $\left[\gamma-{ }^{32} \mathrm{P}\right]$ dATP and polynucleotide kinase (Method 3.8). The labelled primer with a specific activity of $7.6 \times 10^{8} \mathrm{cpm} / \mu \mathrm{g}$, was used to examine the remaining clones in the first cDNA library and those in the second cDNA library by colony hybridization at $55^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ (Method 3.9).

No other clones containing this sequence were detected from the first library. One clone, pILM3, in the second library hybridized strongly to the labelled primer (Figure 3.8).

Figure 3.7 Autoradiograph of the calibration of the Sepharose CL-4B column with [32P]-labelled size markers. $[32 \mathrm{P}]-1 \mathrm{abelled}$ HinfI digested pBR322 fragments were size-fractioned on a Sepharose CL-4B column (see Figure 3.6) and the fractions analyzed by electrophoresis on a $1.4 \%$ agarose gel. The gel was dried and autoradiographed. The lane numberings correspond with the fraction numbers in Figure 3.6(b). The direction of electrophoresis is from top to bottom.

Fractions
Hinf I 78910111213141516171819202122

Figure 3.8 Autoradiograph of colony screening, of IL-3 cDNA library. The oligonucleotide primer ( ${ }^{5}$ TTGAAGCTTGGAGTCCCAGGT ${ }^{3}$ ) complementary to portion of the IL3 cDNA sequence of pILM1 was labelled using [ $\gamma-{ }^{32}$ p] ATP and T4 polynucleotide kinase (Method 3.8). The labelled probe had a specific activity of 7.6 x $10^{8}$ $\mathrm{cpm} / \mu \mathrm{g}$ was used for screening the IL-3 cDNA library by colony hybridization as described in Method 3.9. A positive clone (pILM3) is indicated.

6. Characterization of pILM3.

Plasmid DNA was prepared from pILM3 on a small scale and a partial restriction map prepared (Method 3.3). As shown in Figure 3.9, one of the PstI cloning sites was lost. The cDNA insert was about 600 base pairs long with one site for both HindII and BamHI restriction endonucleases. There were no PvuI, EcoRI or PstI sites in the cDNA insert.
7. Nucleotide sequence of the cDNA insert in pILM3.

The DNA sequence of clone pILM3 was determined on both strands using the chain termination method (Method 3.6) after subcloning into M13mp8 and 9. The sequencing strategy is given in Figure 3.10a. The subcloning was complicated by the fact that one of the PstI sites flanking the cDNA insert had been lost due to exonucleolytic removal of one nucleotide during the G tailing of the vector.

First the 2.8 Kb BamHI fragment from pILM3 was isolated using low melting point agarose gel electrophoresis (Method 3.10) and subcloned into MI3mp9. The sequence of the cDNA from the BamHI site to the G-C tail was determined by the chain termination method (Method 3.6). An oligonucleotide primer, P2 ( ${ }^{\prime \prime}$ TAGATAAATTGATAAGA ${ }^{3 '}$ ) was synthesized (Method 3.11) and used with the M13 templates to


Figure 3.9 The restriction map of the pILM3. The solid line depicts the vector sequence (pAT153) and the hatched section the cDNA insert. The map is based on the results of single and double digestions with PstI, HindIII, BamHI, PvuI and EcoRI restriction endonucleases (Method 3.3). The sizes of the resultant fragments were determined by agarose gel electrophoresis.
a

b
 AACCCCTTGGAGGACCAGAACGAGACAATGGTTCTTGCCAGCTCTACCACCAGCATCCACACCATGCTGCTCCTGCTCCTGATGCTCTTC
 CACCTGGGACTCCAAGCTTCAATCAGTGGCCGGGATACCCACCGTTTAACCAGAACGTTGAATTGCAGCTCTATTGTCAAGGAGATTATA $\begin{array}{lllllllll}100 & 110 & 120 & 130 & 140 & 150 & 160 & 170 & 180\end{array}$
 GGGAAGCTCCCAGAACCTGAACTCAAAACTGATGATGAAGGACCCTCTCTGAGGAATAAGAGCTTTCGGAGAGTAAACCTGTCCAAATTC $\begin{array}{lllllllll}190 & 200 & 210 & 220 & 230 & 240 & 250 & 260 & 270\end{array}$
 GTGGAAAGCCAAGGAGAAGTGGATCCTGAGGACAGATACGTIATCAAGTCCAATCTTCAGAAACTTAACTGTTGCCTGCCTACATCTGCG $\begin{array}{lllllllll}280 & 290 & 300 & 310 & 320 & 330 & 340 & 350 & 360\end{array}$
 AATGACTCTGCGCTGCCAGGGGTCTTCATTCGAGATCTGGATGACTTTCGGAAGAAACTGAGATTCTACATGGTCCACCTTAACGATCTG

| 370 | 380 | 390 | 400 | 410 | 420 | 430 | 440 | 450 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |

 GAGACAGTGCTAACCTCTAGACCACCTCAGCCCGCATCTGGCTCCGTCTCTCCTAACCGTGGAACCGTGGAATGTTAAAACAGCAGGCAG

| 460 | 470 | 480 | 490 | 500 | 510 | 520 | 530 | 540 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |

AGCACCTAAAGTCTGAATGTTCCTCATGGCCCATGGTCAAAAGGATTTTACATTCCTTTATGCCATCAAATGTCTTATCAATTTATCTA $\begin{array}{llllllll}550 & 560 & 570 & 580 & 590 & 600 & 610 & 620\end{array}$

Fig. 3.10 (a) The cDNA insert in pILM3 showing the relevant sites of restriction endonuclease cleavage. The reading frame is delineated from the untranslated regions by hatching and the flanking $G-C$ tails are shown as short bars. One of the expected PstI sites was lost during G-tailing of the vector pAT153. The sequencing strategy is summarized beneath the cDNA insert. DNA sequencing was carried out by the chain termination method after subcloning fragments of pILM3 into M13mp8 and M13mp9. The computer programs described by Staden $(1978,1980)$ were $u s e d$ to assemble and analyse the sequence data. To avoid interference from the longer G-C tails, which was encountered using the universal primer of Duckworth et al. (1981), two internal primers ( $\mathrm{P}_{1}$ and $\mathrm{P}_{2}$ ) 17 nucleotides in length were synthesized and used with the M13 templates. (b) Nucleotide sequence of the cDNA insert of pILM3 and predicted amino acid sequence of murine IL-3. The $N$-terminal sequence of murine IL-3 (Ihle et a1., 1983) is boxed in above the predicted amino acid sequence. Potential sites for $N-g l y c o s y l a t i o n ~ a r e ~$ underlined. The arrow indicates a possible site of cleavage for removal of the signal peptide.
determine the DNA sequence of the opposite strand. An NcoI restriction site was found in the DNA sequence close to the G-C tail of the 2.8 Kb BamHI fragment. Therefore the PstI-Ncol fragment of the cDNA was isolated using low melting agarose gel electrophoresis (Method 3.10), made blunt-ended using the klenow fragment of E. coli DNA polymerase I (Method 4.2) and subcloned into Śㅡㄴ digested M13mp9. An oligonucleotide primer, Pl, ( ${ }^{\prime}$ AACCCCTTGGAGGACCA ${ }^{3 '}$ ) was synthesized (Method 3.11 ) and was used with the M13 template to determine the DNA sequence from the PstI site to BamHI site. The DNA sequence from PstI site to the HindII site was determined using plasmid sequencing method (Method 4.7). Finally, the fragment from the HindIII to the BamHI site of pILM3 was isolated using low melting agarose gel electrophoresis (Method 3.10), made blunt-ended using the Klenow fragment of E. coli DNA polymerase I (Method 4.2) and subcloned into Sman digested M13mp9. The DNA sequences of both strands of this fragment were determined by the chain termination method.

Using the above strategy the DNA sequence of both strands of the cDNA insert in pILM3 was determined. The use of the internal oligonucleotide primers solved the interference with the chain termination method by the G-C tails. This was a problem when copying the G strand of the tail and has been observed previously. The complete DNA sequence of the cDNA insert in pILM3
is shown in Figure 3.10 b. There were $25 \mathrm{G}-\mathrm{C}$ base pairs at the $5^{\prime}$ end and $11 G-C$ base pairs at the $3^{\prime}$ end of the consensus sequence of the cDNA.

Clone pILM3 was found to extend beyond pILM1 at the $3^{\prime}$ end only, both clones possessing the same 5' end. The DNA sequence shows a single large open reading frame (Figure 3.10b). Assuming that the first ATG from the $5^{\prime}$ end serves as the initiation codon, the reading frame extends from nucleotides 28-525 inclusive and specifies a polypeptide of 166 amino acids. The 5' untranslated region is therefore quite short (27 bp). The method of Land et al. (1981) which was used to generate the cDNA clones, is designed to produce a high proportion of cDNA clones with complete 5' terminii. Since both cDNA clones isolated in the course of this work had the same $5^{\prime}$ end, it is possible that pllm3 carries a close to full length copy of the $5^{\prime}$ untranslated region of IL-3 mRNA. Clone pILM3, however, does not extend to the $3^{\prime}$ end of the $1 L-3$ mRNA and is probably missing a significant portion of the $3^{\prime}$ untranslated region.

The reading frame specifies a protein of $M W$ 18,540. The strongly hydrophobic stretch of 9 amino acids (residues 13-21) is indicative of the presence of a signal peptide. In the cases studied to date, the last residue of the signal sequence is invariably an amino acid with a small uncharged side chain.

Analysis of the signal peptide region suggests a number of potential sites for cleavage by the signal peptidase. Application of the empirical rules proposed by Von Heijne (1983) predicts the end of the signal peptide at residue 27 (A1a). This potential cleavage site is shown with an arrow in Figure 3.10b.

As this work was proceeding a short stretch of N-terminal amino acid sequence was published for murine $1 \mathrm{~L}-3$ (Ihle et al., 1983a). This sequence is derived from $\operatorname{lL}-3$ purified to apparent homogeneity from the WEHI-3B cell line and is complete agreement with the reading frame and extends from residues 33 (Asp) to 47 (Val). It seems most unlikely that the signal peptide would end at residue $32(\operatorname{Arg})$ and this suggests that the murine IL-3 isolated from the WEHI$3 B$ cell line has been further processed.

The protein sequence of mature processed IL-3 indicates a $M W$ of 15,102 with four potential $N-$ glycosylation sites (Asn-X-Ser or Asn-X-Thr). The four sites are underlined in Figure 3.10b. One of these is in the region of the published $N$-terminal sequence and glycosylation at this site would explain the inability to identify the Asn residue during automated Edman degradation. When the amino acid composition figures for murine IL-3 (Ihle et al., 1983a) are normalized to the size predicted by the DNA sequence they give good agreement with the predicted
composition (Table 3.5).

The amino acid sequence of murine $\operatorname{IL}-3$ was compared with the sequences of human interleukin-2 (Taniguchi et al., 1983) and human immune interferon (Gray et al., 1982) both of which are also produced by antigen-activated $T$ lymphocytes. No significant sequence hormology was detected. Although human IL-2 is of very similar size to $1 \mathrm{~L}-3$ it carries no
 appear to be closely related.

Table 3.5 Amino acid composition of murine $\operatorname{IL}-3$

|  | Predicted | Determined |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Phe | 5 | 4.2 |
| Leu | 15 | 16.7 |
| Ile | 5 | 4.8 |
| Met | 1 | 1.2 |
| Val | 10 | 8.3 |
| Ser | 13 | 11.3 |
| Pro | 10 | 7.1 |
| Thr | 8 | 7.1 |
| Ala | 3 | 4.2 |
| Tyr | 2 | 1.8 |
| His | 2 | 2.4 |
| G1u, G1n | 12 | 13.7 |
| Asp, Asn | 18 | 16.1 |
| Lys | 9 | 9.5 |
| Cys | 4 | ND |
| Trp | 0 | ND |
| Arg | 11 | 9.5 |
| G1y | 6 | 8.3 |

The amino acid composition data are taken from Ihle et a1. (1983). The composition was originally calculated for a MW of 23,722 and has been normalised to the size of mature IL-3 which is predicted from the DNA sequence. The normalization was done using the values for Glu and Asp. ND, not determined.
IV. Discussion.

The demonstration that $\operatorname{lL}-3$ mRNA can be efficiently translated in oocytes (see Chapter 2) to give biologically active factor provides a very sensitive and useful assay for this mRNA. This assay has enabled the identification of a cDNA clone carrying the entire coding sequence for murine $I L-3$ using the mRNA hybridization translation method.

Sequence analysis of the cloned cDNA has shown that if codes for a polypeptide of 166 amino acids including a signal peptide of possibly 27 amino acids. Mature IL-3 has been purified to apparent homogeneity (Ihle et al., 1983a) from the same WEHI-3B cell line as was used as the source of the IL-3 mRNA in the present work. The $N$-terminal sequence of the mature IL-3 is in complete agreement with the reading frame but starts at residue 33 suggesting an additional proteolytic cleavage has occurred apart from the cleavage of the signal peptide. The proposed proteolytic cleavage could be catalysed by a number of serine-type proteases such as a member of the kallikrein family or plasmin and could provide another level of regulation if processing is required to generate biologically active IL-3. Whether this processing step occurs in vivo or simply represents adventitious proteolysis during purification is not clear at present.

```
Apart from the agreement with the \(N\)-terminal sequence, the amino acid composition data for mature IL-3 also gives good agreement with the predicted sequence. Since it appears that WEHI-3B only produces one member of the group of colony stimulating factors (that is, IL-3), there seems no doubt that the cDNA clone encodes IL-3.
```

Chapter 4 Expression of the IL-3 cDNA in eukaryotic and prokaryotic systems.
I. Introduction.

A convenient way to confirm the identification of a cloned cDNA encoding a particular protein is to express this cDNA in eukaryotic cells (Gray et al., 1982; Devos et a1., 1982; Taniguchi et a1., 1983) or in E. coli cells (Gray et al., 1982; Devos et al., 1983) to produce biologically active protein. Several shuttle vectors have been developed for the expression of the cloned cDNAs in mammalian cells (Ringold et a1., 1981; Okayama and Berg, 1983; Southern and Berg, 1982; Gheysen and Fiers, 1982).

These shuttle vectors are composed of (i) a pBR322 origin of replication together with an antibiotic resistance gene which allows the vector to replicate in E. coli and provides a selectable marker, (ii) an SV40 origin which allows the vector to replicate in eukaryotic cells, (iii) a viral promoter like the SV40 early promoter (Okayama and Berg, 1983), mouse mammary tumor virus promoter (Ringold et al., 1981) or the $S V 40$ late promoter (Gheysen and Fiers, 1982) which controls the expression of the cloned cDNA, (iv) an intervening sequence and a polyadenlyation signal from the SV40 genes which allow the proper processing of the mRNA transcribed from the
cloned cDNA. The direct expression of a full length cDNA in eukaryotic cells using shuttle expression vectors is more convenient than that in E. coli since the $G-C$ tails or $A-T$ tails do not prevent the expression of the cDNA in the mammalian cells (Okayama and Berg, 1983). In addition, the cDNA does not have to be specifically engineered to allow expression to occur and processing of signal peptides and glycosylation are expected to occur normally.

The cDNA-expression vector can be constructed and produced in quantity in bacterial cells and can be transfected into eukaryotic cells using either the calcium phosphate precipitation technique (Graham and Van de Eb, 1973), DEAE-dextran (McCutchen and Pagano, 1968) , or by microinjection (Graessmann and Graessmann, 1976; Capecchi, 1980). It has also been reported that plasmid $D N A$ can also be transfered into mammalian cells with high efficiency by fusion with bacterial protoplasts containing the shuttle vector (Rassoulzadegan et al., 1982).

An alternative system for the expression of eukaryotic cDNAs is that using microinjection into the nucleus of Xenopus oocytes. This system has been studied in detail by Gurdon and his colleagues (Gurdon and Melton, 1981). Although some eukaryotic promoters like those for chick ovalbumin (Wickens et al., 1980) do not function in Xenopus oocytes, many other
eukaryotic promoters like those for SV40 (Wicken and Gurdon, 1983), thymidine kinase (McKnight and Kingsbury, 1982), and sea urchin histone (Probst et al., 1979) function quite well. The cDNA inserted into the shuttle vector can therefore be expressed in Xenopus oocytes after microinjection into the nucleus of the oocyte to yield biologically active proteins (Krieg et al., 1984). The oocyte system is not really suitable for the production of sufficient quantities of proteins for biological studies but provides a valuable system for studies on gene expression.

Although high levels of expression of foreign genes in mammalian cells has been achieved (Diamaio et a1., 1984; Kopchick et a1., 1985), the expression of recombinant DNA in microorganisms is still an inexpensive way of obtaining large amounts of useful proteins (Jay et al., 1984; Ikehara et a1., 1984). In the case of expression in E. coli, a number of problems are encountered due to the fact that the mechanism of gene expression in eukaryotic cells is different from that in prokaryotic cells. These problems, however, have not been fully studied and the rules governing the expression of cloned genes are still largely empirical.

Since there are no introns in prokaryotic genes and no splicing enzymes present, genomic DNA cannot be generally used as a source of genes for expression in
bacterial cells. cDNAs coding for mature proteins (de Boer et al., 1983) or synthetic genes (Jay et al., 1984) are therefore used.

In order to achieve high-level of expression of the genes, strong prokaryotic promoters are used to drive transcription of the cloned eukaryotic genes. The more commonly used promoters are trp (Edman et a1., 1981), tac (Russell and Bennett, 1982), 1ac (Slocombe et al., 1982) and PL (Simons et al., 1984) promoters. Each of these promoters is repressed under normal conditions and can either be induced by chemicals in the case of the trp, $\underline{\underline{l}} \mathrm{a}$ c $a n d$ tac promoters (Edman et al., 1981; Slocombe et a1., 1982 ; Russell and Bennett, 1982) or by heat shock at $42^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for the PL promoter (Simons et al., 1984). The repression of these strong promoters is believed to be important for maintaining the stability of the plasmid in E. coli cells (Russell and Bennett, 1982). A very strong promoter, the $T 5$ early promoter, was recently synthesized and used for the expression of human IFN- $\gamma$ (Jay et al., 1984). This promoter is not repressed under normal conditions, however, in this case the promoter was inserted in front of a tetracycline resistance gene whose promoter had been removed, allowing selection in a tetracyciine containing medium. Termination of transcription can be ensured by placing a transcription termination sequence after
the cloned gene (Nakamura and Inouye, 1982), although whether this is necessary for the maintenance of high levels of transcription is not yet clear.

Translation of the prokaryotic mRNA requires the presence of a ribosome binding site. The expression of a mature eukaryotic protein can be achieved by placing the gene together with an initiation codon downstream of a ribosome binding site. However, the spacing between the ribosome binding site and the initiation codon can have a great influence on the efficiency of the expression of the gene (Shepard et a1., 1982; Itoh et al., 1984). In addition, the primary and secondary structure of the mRNA may also play an important role in expression (Tessier et al., 1984). It has been suggested that the presence of stem-loop structures can in some cases block translation initiation signals and drastically decrease the efficiency of expression (Tessier et al., 1984). The stability of the expressed mRNA can be increased to a certain extent using bacterial strains lacking polynucleotide phosphorylase (Hautala et al., 1979; Talmadge and Gilbert, 1982). Apart from varying the length of spacing between the ribosome binding site and initiation codon or varying the coding sequences to give more favourable secondary structures of the expressed mRNA, another way to overcome the translation barrier is to fuse the foreign gene to a prokaryotic gene so that the bacterial ribosome
binding site and initiation codon and the first few bacterial codons are used for translation (Goeddel et al., 1979). The translation efficiency of the expressed mRNA is also governed by the codon usage (Robinson et al., 1984). The codons used in mRNA coding for highly expressed prokaryotic genes appear not to be random and there appears to be a marked preference for particular codons for some amino acids (Grantham et a1., 1981; Grosjean and Fiers, 1982). This preference appears to correlate with the abundance of different tRNA species (Ikemura, 1981). The codon preference can be optimized by synthesizing coding sequences employing the codons most frequently used in highly expressed E. coli genes (Ikehara et a1., 1984).

The stability of the expressed eukaryotic protein is less easy to control, largely because the structural features governing protein stability in E. coli are not well understood. There is some evidence that short foreign polypeptides are unstable in E. coli (Itakura et al., 1977; Goeddel et al., 1979). The use of bacterial strains lacking one or more of the normal complement of proteases in E. colí (Gottesman et al., 1981; Goldberg et al., 1981) is one way of reducing the degradation of eukaryotic proteins. In addition, this problem can often be alleviated by fusing the peptide to a larger E. coli
protein from which the peptide is then cleaved (Nagai and Thogersen, 1984; Germino and Bastia, 1984).

In this chapter, the cDNA insert in pILM3 was expressed in monkey COS-1 cells, Xenopus oocytes and E. coli. The shuttle vector $\mathrm{pSV}_{2}$-neo (Southern and Berg, 1982) was used for the expression of the cDNA in both monkey COS-1 cells and Xenopus oocytes. The recombinant $I L_{-3}$ produced by the transformed monkey COS-1 cells was used to study of the wide range of biological activities of IL-3. In an attempt to produce a large amount of recombinant IL-3 in E. coli, an expression plasmid, pDR540 (Russell and Bennett, 1982), which carried a strong tac promoter was used. A fusion protein strategy was also tried using M13mp9.
II. Materials.

## Reagents

1. Bromocresol green, was obtained from BDH Chemical Ltd.
2. T4 DNA polymerase, was obtained from New England Biolabs (No. 203).
3. DNA-polymerase $I$ (large fragment, Klenow enzyme), was obtained from Boehringer Mannheim (No. 1094523).

Plasmids and cell strains

1. $\mathrm{pSV}_{2}$-neo, was obtained from Dr. P. Berg (see Figure 4.1).
2. pDR540, was obtained from Pharmacia P-L Biochemical Inc. (see Figure 4.2).
3. E. coli RB791 (=W3110 1acIq $\mathrm{L}^{\mathrm{L}}$ ), was obtained from Dr. M. Ptashne.
 (1ac pro) lon :: Tn101D460gal, was obtained from Dr. S. Gottesman.
4. E. coli SG1095 (1on::Tn101D46), was obtained from Dr. S. Gottesman.
5. JM101 (Messing, 1983).


Figure 4.1 The restriction map of the shuttle vector pSV 2 -neo. The restriction map of $\mathrm{pSV}_{2}$-neo was constructed from published information (Southern and Berg, 1982) and restriction endonuclease digestion followed by agarose gel analysis of the plasmid. The nic region of $p B R 322$ has been deleted in the vector so the PvulI site between the junction of the SV40 origin and the pBR322 origin is not present. The HincII restriction site between the Tn5neo gene and SV40 fragment was removed during construction. The hatched area denotes sequence derived from $\operatorname{pBR} 322$; the dotted region is the neo gene from Tn5 and the open box is from SV40. The size of the restriction fragments in base pairs are indicated.


Figure 4.2 The restriction map of the expression vector pDR540. (a) The restriction map of pDR540 was constructed from published information (Russelland Bennett, 1982 ; McKenney et al., 1981 ). The galactokinase gene is under the control of the tac promoter. (b) DNA sequence of the tac promoter region. (TTGACA), the -35 consensus sequence of trp promoter. (TATAAT), the -10 consensus sequence of lac promoter. (AGGA), Shine-Dalgarno sequence. (c) Partial sequence of lac UV5 promoter showing the Shine-Dalgarno sequence and the first amino acid codon.
III. Solutions.

1. High salt NET buffer: 1.OM NaCl, 0.1 mM EDTA, 20 mM Tris-HC1 pH8.
2. NET buffer: $0.15 \mathrm{M} \mathrm{NaC1}, 0.1 \mathrm{mM}$ EDTA, 20 mM Tris-HC1 pH8.
3. STE buffer: 10 mM NaC1, 10 mM Tris-HC1, pH 7.5 , 0.5 mM EDTA.
4. Z medium: LB medium ( 10 g Bacto-tryptone, 5 g Bacto-yeast extract, 10 g NaCl, 1 liter $\mathrm{H}_{2} 0$, pH7.5), plus 2.5 mM CaCl 2 .
5. Z agar: 10 g Bacto-agar in 500 ml Z medium.
IV. Methods.
4.1 Isolation of DNA fragments from agarose gel using DEAE membrane.

The DEAE membrane (Schleicher and Schuell NA-45) was cut into strips of suitable size for the width of the DNA band to be recovered. The DEAE membrane was washed for 10 min in 10 mm EDTA, pH 7.6 , 5 min in 0.5 M $\mathrm{NaOH}, ~ f o l l o w e d ~ b y ~ s e v e r a l ~ r a p i d ~ w a s h e s ~ i n ~ d i s t i l l e d ~$ water. Membranes prepared in this way could be stored in water at $4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for several weeks.

After electrophoretic separation of the DNA fragments in a horizontal slab agarose gel, a strip of pretreated DEAE membrane was placed in a slot cut just ahead of the band of interest. The slot was filled with electrophoresis buffer, and electrophoresis continued (approximately 5 min) until binding was complete as judged by ethidium bromide fluorescence. The DEAE membrane strip was freed of residual agarose by thorough shaking in a scintillation vial containing NET buffer. The DEAE membrane strip was submerged in $250 \mu 1$ high salt NET buffer (for double stranded DNA) in a siliconized quick-fit tube. The tube was shaken at about $65^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 35 min . The buffer was transferred into a sterilized and siliconized Eppendorf tube and the membrane was washed with another $50 \mu 1$ of high salt NET buffer. The buffer containing the eluted DNA was extracted twice with 3 volumes of water-saturated n-
butanol, 2.5 volumes of absolute ethanol were added and mixed well. The mixture was kept in a dry-ice ethanol bath for 3 hr and centrifuged in an Eppendorf centrifuge for 30 min at $4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. The pellet was washed with cold absolute ethanol and dried under vacuum. The DNA was re-precipitated from 0.3 M sodium acetate, pH5.5, to remove any residual NaC1.
4.2 Filling recessed $3^{\prime}$ ends of double-stranded DNA using Klenow fragment of E. coli DNA polymerase I.

The reaction was carried out in a $25 \mu 1$ reaction volume containing the DNA fragment ( $\leq 1 \mu \mathrm{~g}, 50 \mathrm{mM}$ TrisHC1, pH7.2, $10 \mathrm{mM} \mathrm{MgC1} 2,0.1 \mathrm{mM}$ DTT, 0.2 mM of each dNTPs, 1 unit of Klenow fragment of E. colin DNA polymerase $I$, at room temperature for 30 min. The reaction was stopped by adding $1 \mu 1$ of 0.5 M EDTA, pH 8 . The reaction mixture was extracted with an equal volume of phenol: ch1oroform:isoamylalcohol mixture (50:48:2). $1 / 10$ volume of 3 M sodium acetate, pH 5.5 , and 2.5 volumes of absolute ethanol were added to the aqueous phase and mixed we11. The mixture was kept in a dry-ice ethanol bath for 1 hr and centrifuged in Eppendorf centrifuge for $15 \min$ at $4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. The DNA pellet was washed with cold absolute ethanol and dried under vacuum. It was finally resuspended in 10 m M Tris-HC1, pH7.5, 0.1 m M EDTA.
4.3 Conversion of protruding $3^{\prime}$ termini to blunt ends using T4 DNA polymerase.

The reaction was carried out in a $20 \mu 1$ reaction volume containing up to $5 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ of DNA fragment with protruding $3^{\prime}$ ends, 66 m M Tris-HC1, $\mathrm{pH} 8,6.6 \mathrm{mM} \mathrm{MgCl} \mathrm{M}_{2}$, 1 mM DTT, 0.5 m M of each dNTPs and 10 units of T4 DNA polymerase, at $15^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 2 hr . The reaction was stopped by adding $1 \mu 1$ of 0.5 M EDTA, pH 8 , and extracted with phenol:chloroform:isoamylalcohol mixture (50:48:2). $1 / 10$ volume of 3 M sodium acetate, pH 5.5 , and 2.5 volumes of absolute ethanol were added to the aqueous phase and mixed well. The mixture was kept in a dry-ice ethanol bath for 1 hr and centrifuged in an Eppendorf centrifuge for 15 min at $4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. The DNA pellet was washed with cold absolute ethanol and dried under vacuum. It was then resuspended in 10 m M TrisHC1, pH7.5, 0.1mMEDTA.
4.4 Large scale preparation of plasmid DNA using the rapid boiling method (Holmes and Quigley, 1981).

11 of 56 culture medium was inoculated with the plasmid carrying strain and shaken at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ until the culture reached late logarithmic phase (about 4 hr ). 0.15 g of ch1oramphenicol was added and the culture shaken at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for another 16 hr . Cells were collected by centrifugation in a Sorvall GS3 rotor at 5000 rpm for 10 min at $0^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ and resuspended in 70 ml

STET buffer. 10 ml of 1 ysozyme ( $10 \mathrm{mg} / \mathrm{ml}$ in 250 mM TrisHC1, pH8) was added and mixed well. It was then aliquoted into SS34 centrifuge tubes (3m1 per tube) and the tubes heated at $100^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 2 min then centrifuged at $20,000 \mathrm{rpm}, 0^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 30 min . The clear supernatants were pooled and extracted twice with an equal volume of phenol:chloroform:isoamylalcohol mixture (50:48:2). An equal volume of isopropanol was added to the aqueous phase and mixed well. The mixture was kept in a dry-ice ethanol bath for 15 min and centrifuged in an SS34 rotor at $15,000 \mathrm{rpm}, 0^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 10 min. The pellet was washed with ether and dried under vacuum. It was resuspended in 16 ml of 10 m M Tris-HC1, pH7.5, 0.1mM EDTA. 16 g of CsC1 was added and mixed gently until all of the salt was dissolved. 0.8 ml of ethidium bromide ( $10 \mathrm{mg} / \mathrm{ml}$ ) was added and mixed well. The solution was divided into two 50 Ti centrifuge tubes and centrifuged in a 50 Ti rotor at $43,000 \mathrm{rpm}, 16^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 46 hr . The lower band of plasmid DNA was withdrawn using a syringe with an 18 gauge needle. The DNA solution was extracted 5 times with 2 volumes of CsCl-saturated isopropanol. The plasmid DNA was then dialyzed against three changes of STE buffer.
4.5 Microinjection of plasmid DNA into the nucleus of Xenopus laevis oocytes.

The microinjection of plasmid DNA into the
nucleus of the oocyte was essentially the same as for the injection of mRNA into oocytes in Method 2.6 except that the oocyte was orientated with a pair of watch-maker forceps so that the needle was placed at the center of the black pigmented hemisphere and was perpendicular to the equator of the oocyte. The needle was then punched into the oocyte until the tip of the needle was one-third of the way from the top to the opposite pole of the oocyte. About 30n1 of the plasmid DNA was injected per oocyte.
4.6 Synthesis of single-stranded radioactive probes using M13 templates.
mILM5 is a recombinant phage of M13mp9 (Figure 4.3) containing the PstI-NcoI fragment from pILM3 inserted in the SmaI site so that the IL-3 coding sequence is in the opposite direction to $\beta$ galatosidase. A synthetic oligonucleotide primer, P1, ( ${ }^{\prime}$ AACCCCTTGGAGGACCA ${ }^{3 '}$ ) was used to copy the mILM5 insert.
$2 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ of primer P1 was annealed to $34 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ of the mILM5 template in $50 \mu \mathrm{l}$ annealing buffer containing 10 mM Tris-HC1, pH8.5, $10 \mathrm{mM} \mathrm{MgC1} 2$. The mixture was sealed in a capillary tube and boiled at $100^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 3 min then cooled to room temperature. The annealed DNA was added to another $50 \mu 1$ reaction mixture containing 10 mM Tris-HC1, $\mathrm{pH} 8.5,10 \mathrm{mM} \mathrm{MgC1} 2,0.05 \mathrm{mM}$ of each dTTP,


Figure 4.3 DNA sequence of the mILM5 template. The boxed region represents the PstI-Ncol fragment from plasmid pllm3. This fragment was made bluntended and inserted into the Smal site of M13mp9. On1y the junction sequences are shown. The orientation of the IL-3 coding sequence is opposite to that of the $\beta$ galatosidase. A synthetic oligonucleotide primer, Pl, used for making probes complementary to the insert is also shown above.
dCTP, dGTP, $1.3 \mu \mathrm{M}$ of $\mathrm{dATP}, 20 \mu \mathrm{Ci}$ of $\left[\alpha-{ }^{32} \mathrm{P}\right] \mathrm{dATP}(\sim$ $3000 \mathrm{Ci} / \mathrm{mmole}$ ) and 50 units of Klenow fragment of E. coli DNA polymerase I. The reaction mixture was incubated at $37^{\circ}$ for 7 min then stopped by adding $10 \mu 1$ of 0.5 M of EDTA, pH 8 . $2 \mu \mathrm{I}$ of $1 \mathrm{M} \mathrm{NaOH} ,4 \mu \mathrm{I}$ of $0.25 \%$ bromocresol green and $20 \mu 1$ glycerol were added. The synthesized cDNA was separated from the template by electrophoresis on a $1 \%$ alkaline agarose gel. $3 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ of HinfI digested pBR322 was run in parallel as a size marker. The $1 \%$ alkaline agarose gel was prepared by melting 1.3 g agarose in 125 m 1 distilled water. 3.9 m 1 1 M NaOH and 0.52 ml of 0.5 M EDTA were added to the melted agarose, mixed well and the solution poured into the agarose gel apparatus. The gel was electrophoresed in the alkaline buffer containing 30 m M $\mathrm{NaOH}, 2 \mathrm{mM}$ EDTA. The gel was run at 150 mA constant current for 2 hr . The gel was neutralized in 200 ml of 100 mM Tris-HC1, pH7.5, 100 mM NaC1 for 30 min . The marker lane was cut out and stained with $10 \mu \mathrm{~g} / \mathrm{ml}$ of ethidium bromide in water for 30 min. The singlestranded radioactive DNA corresponding to the region of 300 base pair to 600 base pairs was excised from the gel and melted in the minimum volume of 100 m M Tris-HC1, pH7.5, 100 m M NaC1 by boiling at $100^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 5 min in an Eppendorf tube. The melted gel containing the radioactive single-stranded DNA probe could then be added directly to the hybridization fluid in the colony hybridization as in Method 3.9.
4.7 Plasmid sequencing by the chain termination method (Wallace, et al., 1981c).
(a) Preparation of plasmid DNA for DNA sequencing.

The plasmid DNA was prepared on a small scale by the rapid boiling method (Method 3.2a). THe final DNA pellet was resuspended in $50 \mu 110 \mathrm{mM}$ Tris-HC1, pH 8 , 1 mM EDTA and $50 \mu \mathrm{~g} / \mathrm{m} 1$ of pretreated RNAaseA (Method 3.2b) and incubated at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 10 min. It was then extracted five times with phenol:chloroform: isoamylalcohol mixture (50:48:2). $1 / 10$ volume of 3 M sodium acetate, pH5.5, and 2.5 volumes of absolute ethanol were added and mixed well. The mixture was kept in a dry-ice ethanol bath for 1 hr and centrifuged in Eppendorf centrifuge for 15 min at $4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. The DNA pellet was washed with cold absolute ethanol and dried under vacuum.

The plasmid DNA was linearized with a suitable restriction endonuclease. The linearized plasmid DNA was adjusted to $1 \mu \mathrm{~g} / \mu 1$.
(b) Denaturation of the double-stranded template.
$1 \mu 1$ of template ( $1 \mu \mathrm{~g}$ ), $1 \mu 1$ of primer ( 10 ng ) and $7 \mu 1$ of water were mixed well and sealed in a capillary tube. The tube was heated at $100^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 3 mins then
quickly chilled in a beaker of cold ethanol which was held in a dry-ice ethanol bath.
(c) Initiating the reaction.

The $N^{*}$ mix were prepared as in method $3.6 c$. $2 \mu 1$ of $N^{*} \operatorname{mix}\left(d A *, d G^{*}, d C *\right)$ was added to the bottom of a sterilized and siliconized capless Eppendorf tube placed in a rack which was inclined at an angle of $45^{\circ}$.

The capillary was thawed under running distilled water and dried with tissue. The capillary was cut open and put into a cold Eppendorf tube in an ice bath. $\quad 1 \mu 1$ lox annealing buffer and $0.5 \mu 1$ Klenow fragment of E. coli DNA polymerase I were added to the capillary tube. The annealed DNA and Klenow were mixed well and expelled into the cold Eppendorf tube. $2 \mu 1$ of the annealed DNA and Klenow mixture was added to the top of each Eppendorf tube with $N^{*}$ mix. The tubes were briefly centrifuged to mix the drops and placed in a metal rack at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 10 min .

The dNTP chase reaction, termination of reaction and electrophoresis of the samples were the same as in Method 3.6d.
4.8 Screening for the orientation of M13 templates by annealing (Barnes and Bevan, 1983).

The template of the recombinant M13 phage to be
tested was annealed to a knowntemplate. $1 \mu 1$ of the known template (mILM5), $1 \mu 1$ of the template to be tested, $1 \mu 1$ of $10 X S S C$ and $2 \mu 1$ of water were mixed well and sealed in a capillary tube. The tube was boiled at $100^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 3 min then kept at $67^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 1 hr . The capillary tube was cut open and the annealed template expelled into $5 \mu \mathrm{l}$ of BPB dye mix. The sample was analyzed by agarose gel electrophoresis.
4.9 Induction of pILM5 in E. coli.

40 ml LB medium was inoculated with plasmid pILM5 and shaken at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ to a Klett value of $80\left(\sim 2 \times 10^{8}\right.$ cells/m1). 20 ml of the culture was transferred to another culture flask as control. $20 \mu 1$ of 1 M IPTG was added to one flask of 20 ml culture. Both flasks were shaken at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for the required time (1 hr, 2 hr or 4 hr ).
lml of culture from each flask was transferred into an Eppendorf tube. The tubes were centrifuged in an Eppendorf centrifuge for 5 min. Supernatant was removed by aspiration. The cell pellet was resuspended in $90 \mu 1$ of lysis buffer. $10 \mu 1$ of hot $20 \%$ SDS was added and mixed well. The sample was boiled at $100^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 5 min before loading onto a $15 \%$ polyacrylamide-SDS gel (Laemmli, 1970).

The rest of the culture was prepared for the
biological assay of 1 L-3. 20 ml of induced or uninduced culture was centrifuged in an SS34 rotor at $5000 \mathrm{rpm}, 0^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 5 min. The supernatant was collected in a small bottle and retained for the biological assay of IL-3. The cell pellet was resuspended in 1 m 1 of 10 mM Tris-HC1, pH7.2, 30 mM NaCl, $1 \mathrm{mg} / \mathrm{ml}$ BSA and 1mg/ml lysozyme. The sample was transferred to a 10 ml Sorvall centrifuge tube and kept on ice for 30 min. The sample was sonicated until clear in an ice-water bath and centrifuged at $20,000 \mathrm{rpm}, 0^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 30 min . The supernatant of the cell extract was collected in an Eppendorf tube for the biological assay of IL-3.
4.10 Induction of mILM6 in E. coli.

A phage stock of mILM6 was prepared with a titer of $-5 \times 10^{11} \emptyset / m 1$. The host, SG1606, was grown in 40 ml
 mILM6 phage stock was added to the culture to a multiplicity of infection equal to 100 . The phage was allowed to adsorb the host at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for half an hour. The infected culture was then divided into 2 flasks. $20 \mu \mathrm{l}$ of 1 M IPTG was added to one flask. Both flasks were shaken at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for the required time ( $1 \mathrm{hr}, 2 \mathrm{hr}$ or 4 hr ).

Samples for analysis on $15 \%$ polyacrylamide-SDS gel and for biological assay of IL-3 were prepared as in Method 4.9.
4.11 Construction of IY103 by transduction.

SG1095 was grown in $Z$ medium overnight. 0.1 ml of P1 phage ( $-10^{9} \emptyset / m 1$ ) was mixed with 0.2 m 1 of overnight culture of SG1095 and plated| in $3 m 1$ of $Z$ top agar. After incubation at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ overnight, the top agar harvested from 5 plates was resuspended in 10 ml Z medium with 0.2 ml ch1oroform. It was vortexed for 5 min and centrifuged in an SS34 rotor at $15,000 \mathrm{rpm}, 4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 30 min . The supernatant was stored over a drop of chloroform.

RB791 was grown in $Z$ medium overnight. 20 ml of the overnight RB791 culture was centrifuged in an SS34 rotor at $5000 \mathrm{rpm}, 4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 5 min . The cell pellet was resuspended in $2 m 1$ Z medium. For the transduction experiment, 0.2 ml of concentrated RB791 cells, 1 ml P1 phage prepared from SG1095 and 4 ml Z medium were mixed well and kept at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 20 min . The control experiment was done without the P1 phage. After incubation the cells were centrifuged in an SS34 rotor at $5,000 \mathrm{rpm}, 4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 5 min and the cell pellet was resuspended in 1 ml of 1 M sodium citrate. 9 ml LB medium was added and the cells were grown at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 2 generations ( $\sim 4 \mathrm{hr}$ ). The cells were centrifuged in an SS 34 rotor at $5,000 \mathrm{rpm}, 4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ for 5 min and the cell pellet was resuspended in 1 ml of (1X)56 medium. 0.1 ml of the cells was plated on each agar plate containing
tetracycline ( $25 \mu \mathrm{~g} / \mathrm{m} 1$ ) and incubated at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ overnight. Tetracycline resistant and mucoid colonies were isolated.
V. Results.

1. Construction of pILM4.
$\mathrm{pSV}_{2}$-neo is a shuttle vector which can replicate in both eukaryotic cells and in E. coli (Southern and Berg 1982). Any cDNA cloned into the HindIII site of $\mathrm{pSV}_{2}$-neo can be expressed in the COS cell system under the control of the SV40 early promoter.

The IL-3 cDNA insert in pILM3 was therefore cloned into the HindIII site of the $\mathrm{pSV}_{2}$-neo as shown in Figure 4.4. The IL-3 coding sequence was resected from plasmid pILM-3 by digestion with the restriction endonucleases PstI and NcoI (Method 3.3), the fragment purified by agarose gel electrophoresis and recovered using DEAE membrane (Method 4.1). The fragment was made blunt-ended using the Klenow fragment of E. coli DNA polymerase $I$ (Method 4.2) and ligated with $\mathrm{pSV}_{2}{ }^{-}$ neo which had been linearized by digestion with HindIII restriction endonuclease, made blunt-ended (Method 4.2) and dephosphorylated with calf intestinal alkaline phosphatase (Method 3.4). The ligated DNA was transformed into E. coli HB1O1 and ampicillin resistant colonies were selected. Small scale plasmid preparations of ampicillin resistant clones were prepared (Method 3.2a), the DNA digested with BamHI restriction endonuclease and examined by agarose gel electrophoresis. Clones giving the expected 2 fragments were double digested with HindIII and PstI


Figure 4.4 Construction of $S V 40$ expression vector carrying the $I L-3$ gene. IL-3 cDNA insert was resected from pILM3 by digestion with PstI and Ncol restriction endonucleases. The PstI-Ncol fragment was made bluntended and ligated with pSV 2 -neo which had been digested with HindIII restriction endonuclease and also made blunt-ended (See Results). After transformation into $H B 101$, recombinant plasmids carrying the IL-3 cDNA in the correct orientation were identified by restriction analysis.
restriction endonuclease and examined by agarose gel electrophoresis. One of these clones, designated pILM4, had the $I L-3$ cDNA sequence arranged in the same orientation as the direction of transcription from the SV40 early promoter and showed the predicted 1615 base pair fragment.

Plasmid DNA was prepared from pILM4 on a large scale by the rapid boiling method and then purified on a CsCl-ethidium bromide gradient (Method 4.4). The purified pILM4 plasmid DNA was used in the experiments on the expression of $\mathrm{IL}-3$ in Xenopus laevis oocytes nuclei and in monkey Cos-1 cells.
2. Microinjection of the pILM4 DNA into the nucleus of Xenopus laevis oocytes.

It was of interest to determine if pILM4 could be expressed in the oocyte nucleus. 30 n 1 of $1 \mu \mathrm{~g} / \mu \mathrm{pILM} 4$ DNA was injected into the nucleus or injected into the cytoplasm of Xenopus laevis oocytes (Method 4.5). 20 oocytes from each injection were incubated in $10 \mu 1$ of oocyte incubation medium at $20^{\circ}$ for 48 hr . The oocyte incubation medium was then centrifuged for 15 min at $4^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. The supernatant was assayed for IL-3 activity as described in Method 2.7. The results (Table 4.1) showed that the IL-3 cDNA in pILM4 could be transcribed and translated to give biologically active IL-3 when it was injected into the nucleus of Xenopus

Table 4.1 Nuclear injection of pILM4 into X. laevis oocytes.

```
site of injection
    nucleus
                                24,800
    cytoplasm
    1 3 9
```

Purified plasmid, pILM4, DNA was injected into the nucleus or the cytoplasm of the Xenopus laevis oocytes (Method 4.5). After 48 hrs the incubation medium was harvested and assayed for IL-3 activity using an IL-3 dependent cell line (Method 2.7) * Maximum activity in the IL-3 assay was 42,250 c.p.m. using WEHI-3B conditioned medium.
laevis oocytes, but not when injected into the cytoplasm. The expression of the $I L-3$ gene in the oocyte nucleus will be of interest in connection with future experiments on the regulation of $I L-3$ gene expression (see Discussion).
3. Expression of the IL-3 gene in monkey cells and biological properties of recombinant $I L-3$.

These experiments were done in collaboration with Dr. Andrew Hapel, Department of Medicine and Clinical Science, JCSMR and Drs. G. Johnson and D. Metcalf, Walter and Eliza Hall Institute for Medical Research, Melbourne.

The expression of the IL-3 cDNA clone in monkey COS cells was the most convenient way of producing moderate amounts of a 'recombinant' IL-3 which was closely related to authentic mature IL-3. The 'recombinant' IL-3 secreted from COS cells would be expected to be correctly processed with respect to the signal peptide and to be appropriately glycosylated. This material could therefore be used to establish the range of biological activities possessed by IL-3.

The expression plasmid pILM4 was transfected into monkey COS-1 cells to allow replication and expression of the $I L-3$ gene. Culture supernatants were collected periodically after transfection and assayed for IL-3
activity using the IL-3 dependent cell line 32Dc1-23. Maximal activity was achieved 72 hr after transfection (Figure 4.5). No activity was detected when COS-1 cells were transfected with the parent vector $\mathrm{pSV}_{2}$ neo. The culture supernatants, collected 72 hr after transfection with pILM4, were used in a variety of biological assays as described below. Analogous material collected 72 hr after transfection with $\mathrm{pSV}_{2}-$ neo was used as a control.

In some cases assays were also carried out using partially-purified expressed IL-3 which was partially purified by chromatography on DEAE-Sephacel and pheny1-Sepharose. The expressed IL-3 showed the same chromatographic properties as the IL-3 from the WEHI$3 B$ cell line and the procedure resulted in a purification of at least 10,000 fold compared with the starting material.

Expressed IL-3 supported the growth of the IL-3 dependent cell 1ines 32Dc1-23 and FDC-P1. The 32Dc123 line consistently gave a 4 to 8 fold higher titre with the expressed $\operatorname{IL}-3$ than the $F D C-P 1$ cell 1 ine. This has also been observed with IL-3 from WEHI-3B conditioned medium (Hapel et al., 1984).

Expressed IL-3 also 'induced' $20 \alpha-$ SDH in splenic lymphocytes from $n u-n u$ mice in a standard assay as previously described (Ihle et al., 1981).


Figure 4.5 Production of $\operatorname{IL}-3$ by COS-1 cells transfected with pILM4. COS-1 cells were seeded at 5 x $10^{6} / 60 \mathrm{~mm}$ petri dish in DMEM $10 \%$ FCS and transfected with pILM4 using the calcium phosphate precipitation and glycerol shock technique. Cells were washed, fed with DMEM $10 \%$ FCS ( $5 \mathrm{ml} / \mathrm{s} / \mathrm{dish}$ ) and incubated at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ in a humidified atmosphere containing $5 \% \mathrm{CO}_{2}$. Media were replaced every 24 hours and tested for IL-3 activity (proliferation of 32D cl-23 cells). The data plotted were obtained at a dilution of $1 / 8$. The dotted lines designated (a) and (b) represent incorporation of $100 \%$ and background plus three standard deviations respectively.

Supernatants from COS-1 cells transfected with the parent vector $\mathrm{pSV}_{2}$-neo showed no detectable activity in assays with the IL-3 dependent cells or in the induction of $20 \alpha-S D H$. The titres (ED $50 / m 1$ ) for $20 \alpha-$ SDH induction were the same as for growth factor activity on FDC-P1 cells whereas the titre for growth factor activity on 32Dcl-23 was some 4 fold higher.

The expressed $\operatorname{IL}-3$ also supported the growth of 'P' cells (Schrader 1981).

Medium from COS cells transfected with pILM4 was able to stimulate the formation from fetal liver cells of typical day 2 erythroid colonies. This conditioned medium was able to sustain and/or elevate levels of erythroid (BFU-E) and non-erythroid (GM-CFC) progenitor cells in suspension cultures of fetal liver cells, a property of materials containing IL-3.

Titration of the tenfold concentrate of pILM4transfected COS cell conditioned medium on cultures of adult marrow cells established that the CSF levels were 400 units per 0.1 ml , based on granulocytemacrophage colony formation. In the analysis of the colonies developing in adult marrow cultures containing 0.1 m 1 of concentrated conditioned medium, it was observed that granulocyte, granulocyte/ macrophage and macrophage colonies developed and in addition, low numbers of typical megakaryocyte and eosinophil colonies. Also developing were the
dispersed colonies of candidate NK-like cells (Claeson et al., 1982) that are characteristically stimulated by WEHI-3B conditioned medium and by SCM (pokeweed mitogen-stimulated spleen conditioned medium) (Djeu et a1., 1983 ; Metcalf et a1., 1969 ; Metcalf et a1., 1974). In cultures containing 400 units of IL-3 purified from WEHI-3B conditioned medium, an essentially similar distribution of colony types was observed.

Addition of medium conditioned by peritoneal cells has been reported to enhance megakaryocyte colony formation stimulated by IL-3 (Williams et al., 1982). When 0.1 ml of peritoneal cell conditioned medium was added to cultures of marrow cells, no megakaryocyte colonies developed but in cultures containing a mixture of peritoneal cell conditioned medium and pILM4-COS cell conditioned medium, megakaryocyte numbers rose to $8 \%$ of total colonies and were increased in average size.

In agar cultures of 12 day CBA fetal liver cells, pILM4 transfected COS cell conditioned medium stimulated the formation of granulocyte andor macrophage, eosinophil, megakaryocyte and pure and mixed erythroid colonies. The various colony types were similar to those stimulated by $\operatorname{IL}-3$ purified from WEHI-3B conditioned medium. A detailed comparison of the erythroid cell content of mixed colonies and of
the hemoglobinization of the erythroid cells in pure and mixed-erythroid colonies indicated that purified IL-3 from WEHI-3B conditioned medium was a relatively weak stimulus for erythroid cell proliferation and hemoglobinization compared with the size and hemoglobinization of the erythroid colonies stimulated by SCM. This characteristic has been noted previously in a comparison of $I L-3$ purified from WEHI-3B conditioned medium versus that purified from SCM (Cutler, R.L., Metcalf, D., Johnson, G.R. and Nicola, N.A., unpublished data) and it was of interest that the erythroid colonies stimulated by pILM4-transfected COS cell conditioned medium also were of small size and exhibited incomplete hemoglobinization.

Thus the recombinant $I L-3$ possessed the range of biological activities appropriate for a multi-1ineage haemopoietic growth factor and these activities were in broad agreement with those claimed for biochemically purified IL-3 (see Discussion).
4. Construction of pILM5.

Although the pILM4 transfected monkey COS-1 cells yielded sufficient 'recombinant' murine IL-3 for initial determination of the biological properties of IL-3 it was of interest with respect to future research to try and obtain expression of $I L-3$ in E. coli.

The IL-3 cDNA was first expressed in E. coli under the control of the tac promoter using the pDR540 expression vector. The strategy of constructing the IL-3 expression plasmid is shown in Figure 4.6. The 570 base pair HpaII fragment containing the IL-3 coding sequence starting with the amino acid number 32 (Arginine), was isolated after digestion of pILM3 with restriction HpaII and HphI endonucleases using agarose gel electrophoresis and DEAE membrane (Method 4.1). Two complementary oligonucleotide primers, P22 (5' GATC ATG TCA ATC AGT GGC ${ }^{31}$ ) and P23 (5' CG GCC ACT GAT TGA CAT ${ }^{31}$ ) were synthesized. They were annealed to form a short linker with BamHI and HpaII "sticky ends". The HpaII fragment was then ligated with this short linker and the BamHI digested pDR540 in a molar ratio of $1: 100: 1$ respectively and transformed into JM101. The use of large amount of linker was to try and ensure the isolation of constructs having both the 1inker and the $I L-3$ insert.

620 ampicillin resistant clones were screened by colony hybridization (Method 3.9) using a singlestranded DNA probe copied from mILM5 template (Method 4.6). mILM5 is a recombinant of M13mp9 containing the PstI-NcoI fragment of IL-3 cDNA (Figure 4.3). 25 clones were found to contain the IL-3 cDNA sequence. Plasmid DNA preparations of these clones were prepared on a small scale by the rapid boiling method (Method


Figure 4.6 Construction of pILM5. The HpaII fragment containing the complete IL-3 coding sequence was isolated from pILM3 and joined to the BamHI linearized $p D R 540$ with a synthetic linker. After transformation into JM101, recombinant plasmids carrying the $I L-3$ insert were identified by colony hybridization. The positive clones carrying the IL-3 insert in the correct orientation were identified by restriction analysis.
shown in Figure 4.7. In this construct the IL-3 coding sequence starts with methionine and then residue 28 (Serine, Figure 4.7). The spacing between the ribosome binding site and the starting codon ATG was 2 base pairs more than the original spacing in the lac UV5 promoter (Figure 4.2).
6. Construction of mILM6.

IL-3 was also expressed in bacteria as a fused polypeptide by cloning the $I L-3$ sequence in PstI site of M13mp9 in phase with the $\beta-g a l a c t o s i d a s e ~ r e a d i n g ~$ frame. The strategy is shown in Figure 4.8. The IL-3 coding sequence starting with amino acid number 27 (Alanine, Figure 4.8) was resected from plasmid pILM3 by digestion with HindII and NcoI restriction endonucleases and the fragment purified by agarose gel electrophoresis and DEAE membrane (Method 4.1). The fragment was then made blunt-ended using the Klenow fragment of E. coli DNA polymerase I, giving one extra base pair before the codon for Alanine. The vector M13mp9 was digested with PstI restriction endonuclease. The $3^{\prime}$ protruding end was removed using T4 DNA polymerase (Method 4.3), and the M13mp9 fragment was then treated with calf intestinal alkaline phosphatase (Method 3.4). $10 n g$ of the HindIII-NcoI IL-3 fragment was ligated with 150 ng of the M13mp9 fragment and transformed into JM101. Templates were prepared from 24 of the white plaques


Figure 4.7 DNA sequence of the junction between the tac promoter in pDR540 and the IL-3 sequence. The DNA sequence of the junctions were determined by plasmid sequencing using the chain termination method (Method 4.7). The encoded amino acid sequence is shown in the one letter code.
$L \quad A \quad A \quad G$

cut with Pst I
made blunt ended by T4 DNA polymerase
dephosphorylation by calf intestine alkaline phosphatase


GET......
......-PTG QC CCD......
 $C^{\dagger} C A T G G \ldots$. GGTACC......
A $\mathrm{S} \quad \mathrm{l}$
 double digested with Hind III and Nco I filled in with Klenow fragment of E.coli DNA polymerase I


AGCT TEA ATC.......CCATG TOGA AET TAG.......GGTAC
ligated and transformed into JM101
$L \quad A \quad A \quad S$
......PTG GCA GET TCA ATC .....-CCATG GET...... ......-APC GT GA AET TAG ......GGTAC GCA......
mILM6

Figure 4.8 Construction of maLM. The HindIII-NcoI fragment containing the $I L-3$ coding sequence was isolated from fILM and made blunt-ended using the Klenow fragment of E. coli DNA polymerase I. The fragment was ligated to the Pstilinearized M13mp9 which had been made blunt-ended using T4 DNA polymerase and dephosphorylated using calf intestinal alkaline phosphatase. After transformation to JM101 the recombinant phages carrying the IL-3 coding sequence in the correct orientation were identified by annealing with the mILM5 template (Method 4.8).
obtained (Method 3.6a). The templates of these clones were annealed to the template of mILM5 and examined on agarose gel electrophoresis (Method 4.8). Since the IL-3 coding sequence in mILM5 is in the opposite direction to the direction of the transcription of the lac promoter in M13mp9, any clones annealing with mILM5 should have the IL-3 coding sequence arranged in the direction of the transcription of the lac promoter in M13mp9. 3 clones could be annealed with the mILM5 templated (Figure 4.9).

The DNA sequence of the junctions between the IL3 coding sequence and M13mp9 of these 3 clones were determined by the chain termination method using the internal primer, P24 and the universal primer described by Duckworth et al. (1981). Only one of the clones (designate pILM6) showed a sequence in which the IL-3 coding sequence was in phase with the $\beta$ galatosidase of the M13mp9 (Figure 4.10). In this construct the $\operatorname{IL}-3$ would be expressed as a fusion polypeptide with 9 extra amino acids in front of the IL-3 amino acid sequence, starting with residue 27 (A1anine, Figure 4.10).
7. Expression of $\operatorname{IL}-3$ from $p$ ILM 5 in different hosts.

It is well established that eukaryotic proteins expressed in E. coli are often unstable due to proteolytic cleavage by endogenous proteases. In an

Figure 4.9 Test for orientation of IL-3 coding inserts by annealing with mILM5. In lanes, $1,3,5$, 7, 9 and 11 recombinant single stranded templates were annealed with the single stranded template of miLM5 while in lanes $2,4,6,8,10$ and 12 the corresponding recombinant single stranded templates were selfannealed. In lanes 3,7 and 11 the template of the tested clones has hybridized to the mILM5 template forming slower migrating partially double-stranded DNA. The direction of migration is from top to bottom.


(a)

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { AGCTICT }
\end{aligned}
$$

(b)

A GCT

(c) $\begin{array}{cccccccccc}5^{\prime} & M & T & M & I & T & P & S & L & A \\ \ldots . . .-A G C T & A T G & A C C & A T G & A T T & A C G & C C A & A G C & T T G & G C A\end{array}$
$A \quad I \quad S \quad G \quad R \quad D \quad T \quad H \quad R \quad L$ GCT TCA ATC AGT GGC CGG GAT ACC CAC $O G T$ TTA

(d)

## $5^{\prime} \xrightarrow{E} C \quad *$ <br> ...GGAATGTTAAAACAGCAGGCAGAGCACCTAAAGTCTGA

## ATGTtCCTCATGGCCCATGGGT......

Nco I

Figure 4.10 DNA sequence of the junctions between the IL-3 insert and the M13mp9 vector in the recombinant phage mILM6. (a) and (b), Autoradiographs of the sequencing gel showing the DNA sequence of the junctions at the starting codon and the termination codon of the $I L-3$ insert respectively. The DNA sequence was determined by the chain termination method (Method 3.6). The direction of electrophoresis was from top to bottom. (c), The DNA sequence complementary to that read from (a). The predicted amino acid sequence is shown in the one-letter code. The IL-3 coding sequence is fused with the N-terminal sequence of $\beta$-galactosidase and starts at amino acid number 10 (Alanine). (d), The DNA sequence complementary to that read from (b). Glutamate (E) and Cysteine (C) are the last two amino acids of IL-3. TAA (*) is the termination codon.
attempt to overcome this problem protease-deficient strains are often used. The most commonly employed strains are deficient in the lon protease (Gottesman et al., 1981) and in the present work a lon strain (SG1606) which carries a mini Tnl0 insertion in the lon gene, was used. This strain was kindly provided by Dr. S. Gottesman, NIH. The 1 on : : Tnlold46 allele was also transferred to strain RB791 by transduction using P1KC phage (Method 4.11) to give straing IY103. The two lon strains, SG1606 and IY103, were used together with JM101 as hosts for the expression of pILM5. Both JM101 and SG1606 have a lacIq mutation carried on an $F$ prime factor (Messing, 1983). IY103 carries a chromosomal lacIq mutation. In all three strains the tac promoter of pILM5 should be repressed by the overproduced $\underline{\text { lac }}$ repressor under normal conditions.

Induction was achieved by the addition of 1 mM IPTG to cells in early log phase $\left(2 \times 10^{8}\right.$ cells/m1). The efficiency of induction was checked using the parental vector pDR540 in which expression of galactokinase is under the control of the tac promoter. In all three strains a prominent new protein band of MW approx 38,000 was evident in the cell extracts after induction (Figure 4.14) indicating efficient induction under the conditions used.

Controls were also done to check if IL-3 activity

Figure 4.14 SDS/PAGE analysis of cell extracts from different host strains carrying pDR540. Lanes are: (1) and (2), JM101; (3) and (4), SG1606; (5) and (6), IY103. The extracts in lanes 1,3 and 5 were from cells induced with IPTG whereas those in lanes 2,4 and 6 were from uninduced cells. For induction, lm M IPTG was added to cells in early log phase ( $2 \times 10^{8}$ cells/mi) and growth was continued at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. After 2 hr induction the cell extracts were prepared and analyzed on a $15 \%$ polyacrylamide-SDS gel (Method 4.9). The size markers are indicated by (X1000). The new band arising from the induction with IPTG is marked with an arrow. The direction of electrophoresis is from top to bottom.

could be readily detected in induced cell extracts and culture supernatants. WEHI-3B conditioned medium was mixed with an equal volume of cell extract from JMIO1 and $I L-3$ activity determined. It is clear from the results that high levels of bacterial cell extract inhibit the $I L-3$ assay (Figure 4.11), but that the inhibition disappears progressively with dilution. Thus, although it is not possible to measure low levels of $1 \mathrm{~L}-3$ in bacterial cell extracts, levels of activity comparable to those found in WEHI-3B conditioned medium can be readily detected (Figure 4.12). In similar experiments it was found that bacterial culture supernatants did not inhibit the IL3 assay (Figure 4.13).

Since the linduction of the tac promoter appeared to be efficient and the assay of $I L-3$ in bacterial extracts was satisfactory, attempts were made to express IL-3 from pILM5 in the host strains JMIO1, SG1606 and IY103. pILM5 was induced by the addition of 1 mM IPTG to cells in early log phase ( $2 \times 10^{8}$ cells/ml). The cells and culture supernatant were harvested at different times after induction. Cell extracts and culture supernatants were prepared (Method 4.9) and assayed for IL-3 activity (Method 2.7).

The results (Table 4.2) showed that biologically active IL-3 could be detected 2 hr after induction of


Figure 4.11 The inhibitory effect of the cell extract on the IL-3 assay. E. coli (JM101) cell extract was prepared as described in Method 4.9, mixed with an equal volume of $W E H I-3 B$ conditioned medium and assayed for 1 L-3 activity as described in Method 2.7. Symbols: $\quad$, WEHI-3B conditioned medium + assay diluent (l:l); $\quad$ : WEHI-3B conditioned medium + cell extract (1:1). The broken line (a) represents background plus three standard deviations.


Figure 4.12 IL-3 activity assay of the cell extract from SGl606 carrying pILM5 after 2 hrs induction. The plasmid was induced by the addition of 1 m M IPTG to cells in early log phase ( $2 \times 10^{8}$ cells/ml). The cell extract was prepared and assayed for IL-3 activity as described in Methods 4.9 and 2.7 respectively. Symbols: - WEHI-3B conditioned medium; a, cell extract from SG1606 carrying pILM5. The broken 1ine (a) represents the background plus three times standard deviation.


Figure 4.13 IL-3 activity of culture supernatants from IY103 carrying pILM5 after 4 hrs induction. The plasmid was induced by the addition of 1 m M IPTG to cells in early log phase ( $2 \times 10^{8}$ cells/m1). The culture supernatant after 4 hr induction was prepared and assayed for IL-3 activity as described in Methods 4.9 and 2.7 respectively. Symbols: , WEHI-3B conditioned medium; a, culture supernatant IYl03 carrying pllm5. The broken line (a) represents the background plus three standard deviations.

Table 4.2 Expression of IL-3 in different E. coli strains

| Vector | host |  | $\begin{gathered} \text { no induction } \\ 2 \mathrm{hr} \end{gathered}$ |  | $\begin{aligned} & \text { after induction } \\ & 2 \mathrm{hr} 4 \mathrm{hr} \end{aligned}$ |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| p DR 540 | JM101 | C.E. | ND | - | ND | ND |
| pDR-pH1 | JM101 | C.E. | ND | - | ND | ND |
| pILM5 | JM101 | C.E. | 128 | - | 445 | ND |
| pILM5 | SG1606 | C.E. | ND | - | 21,620 | 2,350 |
|  |  | sup. | 12 | - | 25 | 39 |
| pILM5 | IY103 | C.E. | ND | 28,526 | 24,830 | 1,660 |
|  |  | sup. | 73 | 68 | 111 | 97 |
| mILM6 | SG1606 | C.E. | ND | - | 17,560 | 32,770 |
|  |  | sup. | ND | - | - | 194 |

The cells were grown in $L$ B medium to $2 \times 10^{8}$ cells/mi. The tac promoter in pILM5 or lacUV5 promoter in mILM6 was then induced by the addition of lmM IPTG as described in Methods 4.9 and 4.10. Cells or culture supernatant were harvested at different times after induction and were prepared as described in Method 4.9 and assayed for IL-3 activity as described in Method 2.7. The $I L-3$ activity is presented in end point units. This is the reciprocal of the dilution where the titration curve of $I L_{-3}$ activity meets the baseline level of background plus 3 standard deviations. For comparison the average IL-3 activity in WEHI-3B conditioned medium was 2,460 units/m1.

ND, no detectable activity. C.E., cell extract. sup., culture supernatant.

JM101. This indicated that glycosylation is not essential for biological activity and that expression in bacteria is feasible. Some expressed IL-3 was detected in uninduced cell extracts of JM101 but no expressed IL-3 could be detected after induction with IPTG in the cell extracts of JM101 carrying either the parent vector $\mathrm{p} D \mathrm{R} 540$ or $\mathrm{p} D \mathrm{R}-\mathrm{pH} 1$ which carries the IL-3 gene in the wrong orientation for expression.

Much higher levels of expressed IL-3 were obtained with the 1 on strains SG1606 and IY103 after 2 hrs induction, presumbaly due to the greater stability of $\operatorname{IL}-3$ in strains defective for the lon protease. However the levels of IL-3 activity after 4 hrs induction were only about one tenth of those after 2 hrs induction, suggesting that $1 \mathrm{~L}-3$ was still being degraded in the lon strains. The levels of IL-3 activity 2 hr post induction were about 10-fold higher than typical WEHI-3B conditioned medium. If the bacterial recombinant $I L-3$ has a normal specific activity these levels would indicate that even at 2 hrs after induction only a small amount of $I L-3$ protein was produced. In agreement with this prediction, no new bands were evident after induction when the cell extracts were examined by SDS/PAGE using 15\% polyacrylamide gels (Figure 4.15). However, the large number of protein bands in the region of interest make it likely that the IL-3 protein would

Figure 4.15 SDS/PAGE analysis of cell extracts from different host strains carrying pILM5 or mILM6. Lanes are: (1) and (2), pILM5/JM101; (3) and (4), pILM5/SG1606; (5) and (6), pILM5/IY103; (7) and (8), mILM6/SG1606. The extracts in lanes $1,3,5$ and 7 were from cells induced with 1mM IPTG whereas those in lanes 2, 4, 6 and 8 were from uninduced cells. Strains carrying pILM5 were induced by the addition of $1 \mathrm{~m} M$ IPTG to cells in early log phase ( $2 \times 10^{8}$ cells/ml) and growth was continued at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. Phage mILM6 was transfected SG1606 cells in early log phase and was induced by the addition of 1 mM IPTG (Method 4.10). After 2 hr induction cell extracts were prepared and analyzed on a $15 \%$ polyacrylamide-SDS gel (Method 4.9). The size markers are indicated by (X1000). The direction of electrophoresis is from top to bottom.

only be detected if it were produced in high levels. A sample of cells from the induced cultures was examined to test for loss of the plasmid after induction. The results (Table 4.3) indicate that a high proportion of the cells still possessed the plasmid pILM5 in these experiments.

The lower than expected expression of IL-3 from the tac promoter could have been due to one or a number of the following factors:- (1) degradation of the expressed $1 \mathrm{~L}-3$, (2) poor transcription due to the presence of transcription termination signals in the IL-3 coding sequence, (3) poor translation due to codon usage, suboptimal ribosome binding site spacing or the sequence used around the initiation codon. Due to the 1 imited time available in the present work these possibilities were not investigated in detail and it was decided to try the expression of a fusion protein.
8. Expression of IL-3 from mILM6 in SG1606.

Good levels of translation and increased stability of expressed protein can sometimes be achieved by joining the coding sequence for the protein of interest to the ribosome binding site and $N$-terminal coding sequence of a bacterial gene. In the M13 vector mILM6, the IL-3 coding sequence from residue number 27 (Alanine) was joined to the $\beta$ -

Table 4.3 Stability of pILM5 following IPTG induction of various host strains

## \% of cells carrying pILM5

| Time after <br> induction | $\underline{\text { JM101 }}$ | SG1606 | IY103 |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 0 hr | $100 \%$ | $100 \%$ | $100 \%$ |
| 2 hr | $100 \%$ | $92 \%$ | $100 \%$ |
| 4 hr | $96 \%$ | $88 \%$ | $96 \%$ |

pILM5 in different host strains was grown in LB medium at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ to $2 \times 10^{8} \mathrm{ce} 11 / \mathrm{ml}$. IPTG was added to 1 mM final concentration and the cells grown at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$. Samples were taken out at $0 \mathrm{hr}, 2 \mathrm{hr}$ and 4 hr after induction, serial dilutions prepared and plated on LB agar plates with and without ampicillin.
galactosidase gene such that the first 9 residues of the expressed protein were from $\beta$-galactosidase.

SG1606 was grown to early log phase ( $2 \times 10^{8}$ cells/mi) and infected with mILM6 phage at a multiplicity of infection of 100. The phage was allowed to absorb on the cells for 30 min at $37^{\circ} \mathrm{C}$ and then induced with 1 m M $\operatorname{IPTG}$ (Method 4.10). The results (Table 4.2) showed that the expressed IL-3 level in the cell extract after 4 hr post induction is roughly twice that present after 2 hr induction. This indicates that the hybrid $\beta-g a l a c t o s i d a s e-I L-3$ polypeptide is more stable in E. coli than the nonfusion IL-3 polypeptide.
9. Future possibilities for expression of IL-3.

The enhanced stability of the IL-3 fusion protein suggests that a fusion protein strategy could be the most successful for IL-3 expression in E. coli. Recent experiments by Dr. S. Clark of Biotechnology Australia have shown that good levels of activity can be obtained using a similar fusion strategy to that of mILM6 but using vector pUC9. In this case the level of expression has increased to the point where a new band of $M W$ about $17 K$ can be seen in cell extracts analyzed by SDS/PAGE.

Another interesting fusion approach which would yie1d IL-3 without a foreign $N$-terminal sequence would
be to use the strategy of Nagai and Thogersen (1984). In this strategy the protein of interest was fused to the $\lambda c I I$ protein with a factor $X$ recognition signal peptide (ILe-Glu-Gly-Arg). The expressed hybrid protein can, therefore, be cleaved by factor Xa just after the residue Arginine to give rise to a mature protein of interest.
VI. Discussion.

To confirm the identity of the cloned cDNA as that encoding murine $I L-3$, the $c D N A$ insert in pILM3 was ligated into $\mathrm{pSV}_{2}$-neo such that it was under the control of the SV40 early promoter. This construct was then expressed in monkey COS-1 cells and in Xenopus oocytes. Biologically active IL-3 was produced in both cases. The expression of the IL-3 gene in the oocyte nucleus provides a potentially useful assay for future studies on the regulation of the IL-3 gene. Expression of the IL-3 gene in the monkey COS-1 cell system allowed sufficient recombinant $I L-3$ to be produced to determine its biological properties. IL-3 produced in the pILM4 transfected COS cells was indistinguishable from that of the IL-3 produced by WEHI-3B cells in terms of its chromatographic properties on DEAE Sephacel and phenylsepharose. The recombinant IL-3 not on1y supported the growth of the IL-3 dependent cell lines 32Dc1-23 and FDC-P1 but also induced $20 \alpha$ SDH in splenic lymphocytes from nu-nu mice. The expressed $\operatorname{IL}-3$ also showed a multilineage hemopoietic growth factor activity. It supported the growth of 'P' cells and stimulated proliferation and differentiation of granulocyte, granulocyte/macrophage, macrophage, eosinophil, megakaryocyte and erythroid cells.

The IL-3 cDNA was also expressed in E. coli as a
mature protein starting with the amino acid number 28 (Serine) or as a fused polypeptide with an extra 9 amino acids and starting with the amino acid number 27 (Alanine). In both cases, the expressed IL-3 was biologically active. This indicated that glycosylation is not essential for biological activity and that expression in bacteria is feasible. The IL-3 expressed from pILM5 appears to be less stable than the $I L-3$ fusion polypeptide produced using mILM6 (Table 4.2). The bacterial expression experiments carried out so far indicate several potentially useful future strategies for enhanced IL-3 expression.

## Chapter 5 - General Discussion

5.1 Application of recombinant DNA techniques to the study of IL-3.

Lymphokines and hemopoietic growth factors are produced in minute amounts by cells and are active at very low concentrations (approx. $10^{-12}$ M). The purification of these factors by conventional biochemical methods is therefore quite difficult and it is not easy to completely rule out the possibility of contamination with other factors. The isolation of cDNA clones encoding these proteins is a valuable complementary approach and enables definition of factors from their protein sequences. Production of recombinant lymphokines and hemopoietic growth factors in eukaryotic and prokaryotic systems on a large scale allows wide ranging biological studies to be carried out including clinical trials in the case of human 1ymphokines.

The work described in this thesis is an attempt to apply recombinant $D N A$ techniques to the study of IL-3. An assay for murine IL-3 mRNA was developed using microinjection in Xenopus laevis oocytes. This enabled purification of $\operatorname{IL}-3$ mRNA, construction of a cDNA library and the isolation of a cDNA clone for IL3. The cDNA clone was expressed in monkey COS cells using an $S V 40$ expression vector providing recombinant

IL-3 for biological studies. Preliminary studies were also carried out concerning the expression of IL-3 in E. coli.

A short time after the work described in this thesis was published (Fung et al., 1984) a report appeared describing the isolation of a cDNA clone for a murine mast cell growth factor (Yokota et al., 1984) from a cDNA library prepared from a $T$ cell line of C57BL/6 origin. The DNA sequences of the IL-3 cDNA clone described in the present work and that of the MCGF cDNA clone are virtually identical except for 1 nucleotide difference at position 463. It is therefore clear that the MCGF cDNA actually encodes IL-3, which is known to have MCGF activity and this was subsequently verified in biological studies of recombinant factor produced using the MCGF cDNA clone (Rennick et al., 1985 ; Hapel et al., 1985 a ; Greenberger et al., in Press).

A detailed study of the biological activity of recombinant $I L-3$ purified from pILM4 transfected COS-1 cells (see Chapter 4) was made in collaboration with Dr. A. Hapel and Dr. D. Metcalf and his colleagues (Hapel et al., 1985a). The studies with recombinant IL-3 provide strong support for the proposal that the biological activities previously reported under the names of $1 L-3, B P A, P S F, M C G F, H C G F, H C S F$ and multiCSF can be attributed to a single factor and that IL-3
is a multilineage CSF (Schrader and Hape1, 1985).

The work described in Chapter 4 on the expression of IL-3 in E. coli established that biologically active $I L-3$ could be produced in E. coli indicating that glycosylation is not essential for activity. This work has been extended in collaboration with Biotechnology Australia and purified bacterial recombinant IL-3 can now be prepared in mg quantities. This should greatly assist future biological studies including those of the IL-3 receptor (Palasynski and Ih1e, 1984).

The availability of cDNA clones for IL-3 has also enabled the isolation of the murine IL-3 gene, both in this laboratory and elsewhere (Campbell et a1., 1985; Miyatake et a1., 1985). Like the genes for IL-2, $\gamma-$ IFN and GM-CSF (Fujita et al., 1983; Gray et a1., 1982; Gough et al., 1984), the IL-3 gene exists as a single copy in the haploid gene. The IL-3 gene contains four introns interrupting the coding sequence. A short tandem repeat is found in intron 2 which shares extensive homology with an enhancer found in human genome. Eight out of nine repeats form a 73bp duplicated sequence and each $73-b p$ repeat contains sequences homologous to the core sequence suggested for enhancer elements. In addition, a G+C-rich region is found in the $5^{\prime}$ flanking region (Campbell et al., 1985; Miyatake et a1., 1985). Determination of the
structure of the murine $I L-3$ gene serves as a basis for further studies concerning the regulation of IL-3 expression and gene rearrangements giving altered IL-3 expression.

Interesting possibilities for future work involve gene transfer experiments using retroviral vectors. Also isolation and expression of a cDNA clone for human $I L-3$ should enable studies on potentially important clinical applications of human $\operatorname{IL}-3$ in bone marrow transplantation.
5.2 Recent advances in the molecular biology of other 1ymphokines.

The isolation of cDNA clones and the respective genes for human $\gamma$-IFN and human $\operatorname{IL}-2$ (Gray et a1., 1982; Devos et al., 1982; Nishi et al., 1985; Taniguchi et a1., 1983; Clark et a1., 1984; Devos et al., 1983; Fujita et al., 1983; Degrave et a1., 1983; Gray and Goedde1, 1983; Taya et al., 1982; Maeda et al., 1983) was described in the Introduction. More recently, cDNA clones have been isolated for murine $\gamma-$ IFN (Gray et al., 1983), murine IL-2 (Yokota et al., 1985; Kashima et al., 1985), murine GM-CSF (Gough et a1., 1984), human erythropoietin (Lee-Huang, 1984; Jacobs et al., 1985) and human 1 ymphotoxin (Gray et a1., 1984). Also cDNA clones have been isolated for the monokines, murine IL-1 (Lomedico et a1., 1984) and
human $\operatorname{IL}-1$ (Auron et al., 1984). Currently the field of 1 ymphokine biology is being intensively studied using recombinant DNA methods and a considerable amount of this research is being done by biotechnology companies.

In the cases which have been examined so far there is only a single gene coding for each factor in the haploid genome. The structures of the genes for the $1 y m p h o k i n e s ~ I L-2, ~ I L-3$ and $\gamma$-IFN show only limited homologies (Campbell et al., 1985; Degrave et al., 1983; Fujita et a1., 1983) and considerably more work is needed to try and understand the regulation of lymphokine gene expression in lymphocytes.

To date no significant homologies in primary amino acid sequences have been reported between the various haemopoietic growth factors and lymphokines which have been cloned. In the present work the program "Dragon" (Staden, 1982b) was used to compare the protein sequences of murine GM-CSF, murine and human $I L-2$, murine and human $\gamma-I F N$, and human erythropoietin with that of murine IL-3. Little homology was detected. In the case of erythropoietin and $\operatorname{IL}-3$ one short region of homology was detected as shown below.
 * $* * * * *$
human erythropoietin $D \quad T \quad F \quad R \quad K \quad L \quad F \quad R \quad V \quad Y \quad S \quad N \quad L$ 163 176

Thus even though some factors like GM-CSF and IL-3 have biological activities in common, the haemopoietic growth factors and lymphokines all appear to be unique and don't belong to a family of related protein sequences.
5.3 Recent studies on the biology of IL-3.

The biological activities of IL-3 have recently been reviewed by Iscove and Roitsch (1985). IL-3 is now considered as a multilineage hemopoietic growth factor. It is believed to act on the pluripotential hemopoietic progenitors and early committed precursors in all the hemopoietic lineages. It can induce the differentiation and maturation of neutrophilic granulocytes, macrophages, eosinophils and mast cells (Prystowsky et al., 1984; Greenberger et al., 1983; Iscove and Roitsch, 1985 ; Hapel et al., 1985a). However, the maturation of erythroid and megakaryocyte cells require additional factors apart from IL-3 (Iscove, 1978; Williams et al., 1981 and 1982).

The early proposal of the direct effect of IL-3 on early T-cell differentiation (Ihle et al., 1981;

Ih1e et al., 1983b) seems likely to be incorrect. One source of error was the initial assumption that the
 definitive assay for $1 L-3$, was a specific marker of the T-cell lineage. It has been shown that $20 \alpha S D H$ is expressed, not only in $T$ lymphocytes, but also in myeloid cells, including macrophages (Hapel et al., 1985b). Furthermore, the $20 \alpha S D H$ can be induced (i) in $n u / n u s p l e e n$ and in normal fetal liver cells by GMCSF, (ii) in longer term cultures of fetal liver and adult marrow by $\operatorname{M-CSF}$ (Hapel et al., 1985b), and (iii) in fetal liver and nu/nu marrow cells by horse serum and hydrocortisone (Garland and Dexter, 1982). It was recently reported that $\operatorname{IL}-3$ enhanced the murine primary cytolytic $T$ lymphocyte response to allogenic tumor cells and might be involved in the differentiation of cytolytic $T$ lymphocytes (Curtsinger and Fan, 1984). However, there was no evidence that IL-3 was directiy acting on the cytolytic T lymphocytes since a mixture of spleen cells was used in the assay and the reaction of IL-3 may have been an induced effect. It has been reported that IL-3 supports the growth of mouse pre-B cell clones (Palacios et al., 1984). However, the monoclonal antibody used to identify pre-B cells was known to be non-specific. Therefore the possibility of IL-3 acting directly on $T$ or $B$ lymphocytes needs further investigation.

Recently, Luger et al. (1985) and Frei et al. (1984) reported that keratinocytes and astroglia respectively produce a molecule with IL-3-1ike activities. If this can be confirmed by measurement of mRNA by Northern blots using the IL-3 cDNA probe it raises the interesting possibility that IL-3 is produced in other cell types apart from $T$ lymphocytes and the WEHI-3B cells. However, the types of tissues that produce $I L-3$ in $\underline{v i v o ~}^{\text {is }}$ still not clear. In this connection future application of tissue hybridization methods using the $I L-3$ cDNA probe should greatly assist our understanding of the role of $\operatorname{IL}-3$ in vivo.

## References:

Aarden, L.A., Brunner, T.K., Cerottini, J.C. et al. (1979). Revised nomenclature for antigennonspecific $T$ cell proliferation and helper factors. J. Immunol. 123, 2928-1929.

Alexander, D.C., McKnight, T.D. and Williams, B.G. (1984). A simplified and efficient vector-prime cDNA cloning system. Gene 31, 79-89.

Allende, C.C., Allende, J.E. and Firte1, R.A. (1974). The degradation of ribonucleic acids injected into Xenopus laevis oocytes. Cell 2, 189-196.

Asselbergs, F.A.M. (1979). Post-synthetic fate of the translation products of messenger RNA microinjected into Xenopus oocytes. Molec. Biol. Rep. 5, 199-208.

Asselbergs, F.A.M., Koopmans, M., Van Venrooij, W.J. and Bloemendal, H. (1978). Post-translational assembly of lens $\alpha$-crystaliin in the reticulocyte lysate and in Xenopus laevis oocytes. Eur. J. Biochem. 91, 65-78.

Auron, P.E., Webb, A.C., Rosenwasser, L.J., Mucci, S.F., Rich, A., Wolff, S.M. and Dinarello, C.A. (1984). Nucleotide sequence of human monocyte interleukin $I$ precursor cDNA. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 81, 7907-7911.

Baltimore, D. (1970). Viral RNA-dependent DNA polymerase. Nature 226, 1209-1210.

Bantle, J.A., Maxwell, I.H. and Hahn, W.E. (1976). Specifying of oligo(dT)-cellulose chromatography in the translation of polyadenylated RNA. Anal. Biochem. 72, 413-427.

Bard, E., Efrom, D., Marcus, A. and Perry, R.P. (1974). Translational capacity of deadenylated mRNA. Ce11 1, 101-106.

Barnes, W.M. and Bevan, M. (1983). Kilo-sequencing: An ordered strategy for rapid DNA sequence data acquisition. Nucleic Acids Res. 11, 349-368.

Bassuner, R., Huth, A., Manteuffel, R. and Rapoport, A. (1983). Secretion of plant storage globulin polypeptides by Xenopus laevis oocytes. Eur. J. Biochem. 133, 321-326.

Bazill, G.W., Haynes, M., Garland, J. and Dexter, T.M. (1983). Characterization and partial purification of a haemopoietic cell growth factor in WEHI-3 cell conditioned medium. Biochem. J. 210, 747-759.

Beato, M. and Rungger, D. (1975). Translation of the messenger RNA for rabbit uteroglobulin in Xenopus oocytes. FEBS Lett. 59, 305-309.

Berns, A.J.M., van Kraaikamp, M., Bloemende1, H. and Lane, C.D. (1972). Calf crystallin synthesis in frog cells: The translation of lens-cell 14S RNA in oocytes. Proc. Nat. Acad. Sci. USA 69, 16061609 .

Berridge, M.V. and Lane, C.D. (1976). Translation of Xenopus liver messenger RNA in Xenopus oocytes: Vitellogenin synthesis and conversion to yolk platelet proteins. Ce11 8, 283-297.

Bleackley, R.C., Caplan, B., Havele, C., Ritzel, R.G., Mosmann, T.R., Farrar, J.J. and Paetkau, V. (1981). Translation of lymphocyte mRNA into biologically-active interleukin 2 in oocytes. J. Immuno1. 127, 2432-2435.

Bolivar, F. and Backman, K. (1979). Plasmids of Escherichia coli as cloning vectors. In "Methods in Enzymology" vol 68, pp. 245-267.

Bolivar, F., Rodriguez, R.L., Greene, P.J., Betlach, M.C., Heynecker, H.L., Boyer, H.W., Crosa, J.H. and Falkow, S. (1977). Construction and characterization of new cloning vehicles. II. A multipurpose cloning system. Gene $\underline{2}$, 95-113.

Brack, C., Hirama, M., Lenhard-Schuller, R. and Tonegawa, S. (1978). Complete immunoglobulin gene is created by somatic recombination. Cell 15, 1-14.

Brathnach, R., Mandel, J.L. and Chambon, P. (1977). Ovalbumin gene is split in chicken DNA. Nature 270, 314-319.

Brooker, J.D., May, B.K. and Elliott, W.H. (1980). Synthesis of S-Aminolaevulinate synthase in vitro using hepatic mRNA from chick embryos with induced porphyria. Eur. J. Biochem. 106, 17-24.

Buell, G.N., Wickens, M.P., Payvar, F. and Schimke, R.T. (1978). Synthesis of full length cDNAs from four partially purified oviduct mRNAs. J. Biol. Chem. 253, 2471-2482.

Burgess, A.W., Bartlett, P.F., Metcalf, D., Nicola, N.A., Clark-Lewis, I. and Schrader, J.W. (1981). Granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor produced by an inducible murine $T$-cell hybridoma: Molecular properties and cellular specificity. Exp. Hemat. 9, 893-903.

Burgess, A.W., Camarkis, J. and Metcalf, D. (1977). Purification and properties of colony-stimulating factor from mouse lung-conditioned medium. J. Bio1. Chem. 252, 1998-2003.

Campbel1, H., Ymer, S., Fung, M.C. and Young, I.G. (1985). Cloning and nucleotide sequence of the murine interleukin-3 gene. (Manuscript submitted).

Capecchi, M.R. (1980). High efficiency transformation of direct microinjection of $D N A$ into cultured mammalian cells. Cell 22, 479-488.

Catterell, J.F., Stein, J.P., Lai, E.C., Woo, S.L.C., Mace, M.J., Means, A.R. and O'Malley, B.W. (1979). The ovomucoid gene contains at least six interventing sequences. Nature 279, 323-327.

Cavalieri, R.L., Havell, E.A., Vilcek, J. and Pestka, S. (1977). Synthesis of human interferon by Xenopus laevis oocytes: Two structural genes for interferons in human cells. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 74, 3287-3291.

Chan, S.J., Noyes, B.E., Agarwal, K.L. and Steiner, D.F. (1979). Construction and selection of recombinant plasmids containing full-1ength complementary DNAs corresponding to rat insulins I and II. Proc. Nat1. Acad. Sci. USA 76, 50365040 .

Chang, A.C.Y., Ehriich, H.A., Sunsalus, R.P., Nunberg, J.H., Kaufman, R.J., Schinke, R.T. and Cohen, S.N. (1980). Inititiation of protein synthesis in bacteria at a translational start codon of mammalian cDNA: effects of the preceding nucleotide sequence. Pro. Nat1. Acad. Sci. USA 77, 1442-1446.

Chang, A.C.Y., Nuinberg, J.H., Kaufman, R.J., Ehrlich, H.A., Schinke, R.T. and Cohen, S.N. (1978). Phenotypic expression in E. colif of a DNA sequence coding for mouse dihydrofloate reducate. Nature 275, 617-628.

Chirgwin, J.M., Przybyla, A.E., MacDonald, R.J. and Rutter, W.J. (1979). Isolation of biologically active ribonucleic acid from sources enriched in ribonuclease. Biochemistry 18, 5294-5299.

Claesson, M.H., Olsson, L., Martinsen, L. and BrixPoulsen, P. (1982). Bone marrow derived diffuse colonies: Their cytotoxic potential, morphology and antigenic phenotype. Exp. Hematol. 10, 708.

Clark, S.C., Arya, S.K., Wong-Staal, F., MatsumotoKobayashi, M., Kay, R.M., Kaufman, R.J., Brown, E.L., Shoemaker, C., Copeland, T., Oroszlan, S., Smith, K., Sarngadharan, M.G., Linder, S.G. and Gallo, R.C. (1984). Human T-cell growth factor: Partial amino acid sequence, cDNA cloning, and organization and expression in normal and leukemic cells. Proc. Nat1. Acad. Sci. USA 81, 2543-2547.

Clark-Lewis, I. and Schrader, J.W. (1981). P cellstimulating factor: Biochemical characterization of a new T cell-derived factor. J. Immunol. 127, 1941-1947.

Cochet, M., Perrin, F., Gannon, F., Krust, A. and Chambon, P. (1979). Cloning of an almost fulllength chicken conalbumin double-stranded cDNA. Nucleic Acid Res. 6, 2435-2452.

Cooke, N.E., Coit, D., Weiner, R.J., Baxter, J.D. and Martial, J.A. (1980). Structure of cloned DNA complementary to rat prolactin messenger RNA. J. Bio1. Chem. 255, 6502-6510.

Corden, J., Wasylyk, B., Buchwalder, A. Sassone-Corsi, P., Kedinger, C. and Chambon, P. (1980). Promoter sequences of eukaryotic protein-coding genes. Science 209, 1406-1414.

Curtsinger, J. M. and Fan, D.P. (1984). Interleukin 3 augments the murine primary cytlolytic $T$ lymphocyte response to allogenoic tumor cells. J. Immunol. 133, 267-272.

Dagert, M. and Ehrlich, S.D. (1979). Prolonged incubation in calcium chloride improves the competence of Escherichia coli cells. Gene $\underline{6}$, 23-28.
de Boer, H.A., Comstock, L.J. and Vanser, M. (1983). The tac promoter: A functional hybrid derived from the trp and 1 ac promoters. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 80, 21-25.

Degrave, W., Tavernier, J., Duerinck, F., Plaetinck, G., Devos, R. and Fiers, W. (1983). Cloning and structure of the human interleukin 2 chromosomal gene. EMBO J. 2 , 2349-2353.

Devos, R., Cheroutre, H., Taya, Y., Degrave, W., Van Heuverswyn, H. and Fiers, W. (1982). Molecular cloning of human immune interferon cDNA and its expression in eukaryotic cells. Nucleic Acids Res. 10, 2487-2501.

Devos, R., Plaetinck, G., Cheroutre, H., Simons, G., Degrave, W., Tavernier, J. Remaut, E. and Fiers, W. (1983). Molecular cloning of human interleukin 2 cDNA and its expression in E. coli. Nucleic Acids Res. 11, 4307-4323.

Dexter, T.M., Garland, J., Scott, D., Scolnick, E. and Metcalf, D. (1980). Growth of factor-dependent hemopoietic precursor cell lines. J. Exp. Med. 152, 1036-1047.

Dicou, E., Huez, G., Marbaix, G. and Brachet, P. (1979). Synthesis of Dictyostelium discoideum secretary proteins in Xenopus laevis oocytes. FEBS Lett. 104, 275-278.

Dijeu, J.Y., Lanza, E., Pastore, S. and Hape1, A.J. (1983). Selective growth of natural cytotoxic but not natural killer effector cells in interleukin-3. Nature 306, 788-791.

Dimaio, D., Corbin, V., Sibley, E. and Maniatis, T. (1984). High-level expression of a cloned HLA heavy chain gene introduced into mouse cells on a bovine papillomavirus vector. Mol. Cell. Biol. 4, 340-350.

Duckworth, M.L., Gait, M.J., Goelet, P., Hong, G.F., Singh, M. and Titmas, R.C. (1981). Rapid synthesis of oligodeoxyribonucleotides VI. Efficient, mechanised synthesis of heptadecadeoxyribonucleotides by an improved solid phase phosphotriester route. Nucl. Acids Res. 9, 16911706.

Dumonde, D.C., Wolstencroft, R.A., Panayi, G.S., Mathew, M., Morley, J. and Howson, W.T. (1969). "Lymphokines": Non-antibody mediators of cellular immunity generated by lymphocyte activation. Nature 224, 38-42.

Dworkin, M.D. and Dawid, I.B. (1980). Use of a cloned library for the study of abundant polyA ${ }^{+}$RNA during Xenopus laevis development. Dev. Biol. 76, 449-464.

Dy, M., Lebe1, B., Kamoun, P. and Hamburger, J. (1981). Histamine production during the antiallograft response. J. Exp. Med. 153, 293-309.

Edman, J.C., Hallewell, R.A., Valenzuela, P., Goodman, H.M. and Rutter, W.J. (1981). Synthesis of hepatitis $B$ surface and core antigens in E. coli. Nature 291, 503-506.

Efrat, S., Pilo, S. and Kaempfer, R. (1982). Kinetics of induction and molecular size of mRNAs encoding human interleukin-2 and $\gamma$-interferon. Nature 297, 236-239.

Efstratiadis, A., Kafatos, F.C., Maxam, A.M. and Maniatis, (1976). Enzymatic in vitro synthesis of globin genes. Cell 7, 279-288.

Emtage, J.S., Tacon, W.C.A., Cat1in, G.H., Jenkins, B., Porter, A.G. and Carey, N.H. (1980). Influenza antigenic determinants are expressed from haemagglutinin genes cloned in Escherichia coli. Nature 283, 171-174.

Frei, K., Stad1er, B. and Fontana, A. (1984). Astrocyte-derived interleukin 3-like factors. Lymphokine research 3 , 243.

Fujita, T., Takaoka, C., Matsui, H. and Taniguchi, T. (1983). Structure of the human interleukin 2 gene. Proc. Nat1. Acad. Sci. USA 80, 7437-7441.

Fung, M.C., Hape1, A.J., Ymer, S., Cohen, D.R., Johnson, R., Campbell, H.D. and Young, I.G. (1984). Molecular cloning of cDNA for murine interleukin-3. Nature 307, 233-237.

Furuichi, Y., La Fiandra, A. and Shatkin, A.J. (1977). 5'-terminal structure and mRNA stability. Nature 266, 235-239.

Garland, J.M. and Dexter, T.M. (1982). $20 \alpha_{-}$ hydroxysteroid dehydrogenase expression in hemopoietic cell cultures and its relationship to interleukin-3. Eur. J. Immunol. 12, 998-1001.

Gedamu, L., Dixon, G.H. and Gurdon, J.B. (1978). Studies on the injection of poly( $\left.A^{+}\right)$protamine mRNA in Xenopus laevis oocytes. Exptl. Cell. Res. 117, 325-334.

Gergen, J.P., Stern, R.H. and Wensink, P.C. (1979). Filter replicas and permanent collections of recombinant DNA plasmids. Nucleic Adis Res. Z, 2115-2136.

Germino, J. and Bastia, D. (1984). Rapid purification of a cloned gene product by genetic fusion and site-specific proteolysis. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 81, 4692-4696.

Gery, I. and Handschumascher, R.E. (1974). Potentiation of the $T$-lymphocyte response to mitogens. III. Properties of the mediator(s) from adherent cells. Ce11. Immuno1. 11, 162-169.

Gheysen, D. and Fiers, W. (1982). Expression and excretion of human fibroblast $\beta$ interferon in monkey cells after transfection with a recombinant SV40 plasmid vector. J. Mol. Appl. Genet. 1 , 385-394.

Ghysdael, J., Hubert, E., Travnicek, M., Marbaix, G., Portetelle, D. and Chantrenne, H. (1977). Frog oocytes synthesize and completely process the precursor polypeptide to viron structural proteins after microinjection of Avian Myeloblastosis Virus RNA. Proc. Nat1. Acad. Sci. USA 74, 3230-3234.

Ghysdael, J., Kettmann, R. and Burny, A. (1979). Translation of bovine leukemia virus virion RNAs in heterologous protein synthesizing systems. J. Virol. 29, 1087-1098.

Giglioni, B., Gianni, A.M., Comi, P. Ottoloenghi, S. and Rungger, D. (1973). Translational control of globin synthesis by haemin in Xenopus oocytes. Nature New Bio1. 246, 99-102.

Gillis, S. and Smith, K.A. (1977). In vitro generation of tumor-specific cytoloxic lymphocytes secondary allogeneic mixed tumor lymphocyte culture of normal murine spleen cells. J. Exp. Med. 146, 468-482.

Gillis, S., Ferm, M.M., Ou, W. and Smith, K.A. (1978). T cell growth factor: Parameters of production and a quantitative microassay for activity. J. Immun. 120, 2027-2032.

Goddard, J.M., Caput, D., Williams, S.R. and Martin, J.R., D.W. (1983). Clonding of human purinenucleoside phosphorylase cDNA sequences of complementation in Escherichia coli. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 80, 4281-4285.

Goeddel, D.V., Kleid, D.G., Bolivar, F., Heyaecker, H.C., Yansura, D.G., Crea, R., Hirose, T., Kraszeuski, A., Itakura, K. and Riggs, A.D. (1979). Expression in E. coli of chemically synthesized genes for human insulin. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 76, 106-110.

Goldberg, M.L., Lefton, R.P., Stark, G.R. and Williams, J.G. (1979). Isolation of specific RNAs using DNA covalently linked to diazobenzyloxymethyl-cellulose on paper. In "Method in Enzymology" vol 68, pp. 206-220.

Goldberg, A.L., Swamy, K.H.S., Chung, C.H. and Larimore, F.S. (1981). Proteases in E. coli. Methods Enzymol. 80, 680-702.

Gottesman, S., Gottesman, M., Shaw, J.E. and Pearson, M.L. (1981). Protein degradation in E. coli: The 1on mutation and bacteriophage lambda $N$ and CII protein stability. Cell 24, 225-233.

Gough, N.M., Gough, J., Metcalf, D., Kelso, A., Grail, D., Nicola, N.A., Burgess, A.W. and Dunn, A.R. (1984): Molecular cloning of cDNA encoding a murine haematopoietic growth regulator, granulocyte-marcophage colony stimulating factor. Nature 309, 763-767.

Graessmann, M. and Graessman, A. (1976). Early simian-virus-40-specific RNA contains information for tumor antigen formation and chromatin replication. Proc. Nat1. Acad. Sci. USA 73, 366370 .

Graham, F.L. and Van der Eb, A.J. (1973). A new technique for the assay of infectivity of human adenovirus 5 DNA. Virology 52, 456-467.

Grantham, R., Gautier, C., Gouy, M., Jacobzone, M. and Mercier, R. (1981). Codon catalog usage is a genome strategy modulated for gene expressivity. Nuc1. Acids. Res. 9 , 443-475.

Gray, P.W., Aggarwa1, B.B., Benton, C.V., Bringman, T.S., Henzel, W.J., Jarrett, J.A., Leung, D.W., Moffat, B., Ng, P., Svedersky, L.P., Palladine, M.A. and Nedwin, G.E. (1984). Cloning and expression of cDNA for human lymphotoxin, a lymphokine with tumour necrosis activity. Nature 312, 721-724.

Gray, P.W. and Goeddel, D.V. (1982). Structure of the human immune interferon gene. Nature 298, 859863.

Gray, P.W. and Goeddel, D.V. (1983). Cloning and expression of murine immune interferon cDNA. Proc. NatI. Acad. Sci. USA 80, 5842-5846.

Gray, P.W., Leung, D.W., Pennica, D., Yelverton, E., Najarian, R., Simonsen, C.C., Derynck, R., Sherwood, P.J., Wallace, D.M., Berger, S.L., Levinson, A.D. and Goeddel, D.V. (1982). Expression of human immune interferon cDNA in E. coli and monkey cells. Nature 295, 503-508.

Greenberger, J.S. (1980). Self-renewal of factordependent hemopoietic progenitor cell-1ines derived from long-term bone marrow cultures demonstrates significant mouse strain genotypic variation. J. Supramol. Struct. 13, 501-512.

Greenberger, J.S., Eckner, R.J., Skakeeny, M., Marks, P., Reid, D., Nabel, G., Hape1, A., Ihle, J.N. and Humphries, K.C. (1983). Interleukin 3dependent hematopoietic progenitor cell lines. Federation Proceedings 42, 2762-2771.

Greenberger, J.S., Gans, P.J., Davisson, P.B. and Moloney, W.C. (1979). In vitro induction of continuous acute promyelocyte leukemia cell lines by Friend or Abelson murine leukemia viruses. B1ood 53, 987-100.

Grosjean, H. and Fiers, W. (1982). Preferential codon usage in prokaryotic genes. The optimal codonanticodon interaction energy and selective codon usage in efficiently expressed genes. Gene 18, 199-209.

Grunstein, M. and Hogness, D. (1975). Colony hybridization: $A$ method for the isolation of cloned DNAs that contain a specific gene. Proc. Nat1. Acad. Sci. USA 72, 3961-3965.

Gundersen, C.B., Miledi, R. and Parker, I. (1984). Messenger RNA from human brain induces drug- and voltage-operated channels in Xenopus oocytes. Nature 308, 422-424.

Gurdon, J.B. (1974). Molecular Biology in a living cell. Nature 248, 772-776.

Gurdon, J.B., Lane, C.D., Woodland, H.R. and Marbaix, G. (1971). Use of frog eggs and oocytes for the study of messenger RNA and its translation in living cells. Nature (London) 233, 177-182.

Gurdon, J.B., Lingre1, J.B. and Marbaix, G. (1973). Message stability in injected frog oocytes: Long Iife of mammalian $\alpha$ and $\beta$ globin messages. J. Mo1. Bio1. 80, 539-551.

Gurdon, J.B. and Melton, D.A. (1981). Gene transfer in amphibian eggs and oocytes. Ann. Rev. Genet. 15, 189-218.

Hanahan, D. (1983). Studies on transformation of Escherichia coli with plasmids. J. Mol. Biol. 166, 557-580.

Hapel, A.J., Fung, M.C., Johnson, R.M., Young, I.G., Johnson, G. and Metcalf, D. (1985a). Biological properties of molecularly cloned and expressed murine interleukin 3. Blood (in press).

Hapel, A.J., Lee, J.C., Farrar, W.L. and Ihle, J.N. (1981). Establishment of continuous culture of Thyl. $2^{+}, ~ L y t 1^{+}, 2^{-} T$ cells with purified interleukin 3. Cell 25, 179-186.

Hapel, A.J., Lee, J.C., Greenberger, J. and Ihle, J.N. (1982). Characteristics of IL-3 derived and IL-3 dependent 1 ymphocyte cell lines. Adv. Exp. Med. Biol. 149, 719-724.

Hape1, A.J., Osborne, J.M., Fung, M.C., Young, I.G., Allan, W. and Hume, D.A. (1985b). Expression of 20 alpha hydroxysteroid dehydrogenase in mouse macrophages, hemopoietic cells and cell lines and its induction by colony-stimulating factors. J. Immunol. (in press).

Hape1, A.J., Warren, H.S. and Hume, D.A. (1984). Different colony-stimulating factors are detected by the "Interleukin-3"-dependent cell lines FDCP1 and 32Dc1-23. B1ood 64, 786-790.

Hautala, J.A., Bassett, C.L., Giles, N.H. and Kushner, S.R. (1979). Increased expression of a eukaryotic gene in E. coli through stabilization of its messenger RNA. Proc. Nat1. Acad. Sci. USA 76, 5774-5778.

Heiland, J. and Gething, M.J. (1981). Cloned copy of the haemagglutinin gene codes for human influenza antigenic determinants in E. coli. Nature 292, 851-852.

Hell, A., Young, B.D. and Birnie, G.0. (1976). Synthesis of DNAs complementary to human ribosomal RNAs polyadenylated in vitro. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 442, 37-49.

Hentschel, C.C., Kay. R.M. and Williams, J.G. (1979). Analysis of $\underline{X}$ enopus laevis globins during development and erythroid cell maturation and the construction of recombinant plasmids containing sequences derived from adult globin mRNA. Dev. Biol. 72, 350-363.

Heyneker, H.L., Shine, J., Goodman, H., Boyer, H.W., Rosenberg, J., Dickerson, B.E., Narang, S.A., Itakura, K., Lin, S. and Riggs, A.D. (1976). Synthetic lac operator DNA is functional in vivo. Nature 263, 749-752.

Holmes, D.S. and Quigley, M. (1981). A rapid boiling method for the preparation of bacterial plasmids. Ana1. Biochem. 114, 193-197.

Huez, G., Marbaix, G., Gallwitz, D., Weinberg, E., Devos, R., Hubert, E. and Cleuter, Y. (1978). Functional stabilization of HeLa cell histone mRNAs injected into Xenopus oocytes by $3^{\prime}-0 H$ polyadenylation. Nature 271, 572-573.

Huez, G., Marbaix, G., Hubert, E., Cleuter, Y., Leclercq, M., Chantrenne, H., Devos, R., Soref, H., Nudel, U. and Littauer, U.Z. (1975). Readenylation of poly (A)-free globin mRNA restores its stability in vivo. Eur. J. Biochem. 59, 589-592.

Hunt, T., Hunter, T. and Munro, A. (1969). Control of haemoglobin synthesis: Rate of translation of the messenger RNA for the $\alpha$ and $\beta$ chains. J. Mol. Bio1. 43, 123-133.

Humphries, P., Chochet, M., Krust, A., Gerhinger, P., Kourilsky, P. and Chambon, P. (1977). Molecular cloning of extensive sequences of the in vitro synthesized chicken ovalbumin structural gene. Nucleic Acids Res. 4, 2389-2406.
 Envelope proteins of Semiiki Forest virus synthesized in Xenopus oocytes are transported in the cell surface. EMBO J. 3, 767-771.

Ihle, J.N., Keller, J., Henderson, L., Klein, F. and Palaszynski, E. (1982a). Procedures for the purification of interleukin 3 to homogeneity. J. Immuno1. 129, 2431-2435.

Ihle, J.N., Keller, J., Oroszlan, S., Henderson, L.E., Copeland, J.D., Fitch, F., Prystowsky, M.B., Goldwasser, E., Schrader, J.W., Palaszynski, E., Dy, M. and Lebel, B. (1983a). Biologic properties of homogeneous Interleukin 3. J. Immunol. 131, 282-286.

Ihle, J.N., Keller, J. and Palasznski, E. (1983b). Interleukin 3 regulation of lineage of lymphocytes expressing 20 alpha hydroxysteroid dehydrogenase. In: Interleukins, Lymphokines and Cytokines, ed. by Oppenheim, J.J. et al. Acad. Press., pp. 113-129.

Ih1e, J.N., Lee, J.C. and Hapel, A.J. (1982b). Interleukin-3: Biochemical and biological properties and possible roles in the regulation of immune responses. In: Lymphokines vol 6, pp. 239-260. Academic Press.

Ihle, J.N., Pepersack, L. and Rebar, L. (1981). Regulation of $T$ cell differentiation: In vitro induction of $20 \alpha$-hydroxysteroid dehydrogenase in splenic lymphocytes from athymic mice by a unique lymphokine. J. Immuno1. 126, 2184-2189.

Ikehara, M., Ohtsuka, E., Tokunaga, T., Taniyama, Y., Iwai, S., Kitano, K. Miyamoto, S., Ohgi, T., Saturagawa, Y., Fujiyama, K., Ikari, T., Kobayashi, M., Miyake, T., Shibahara, S., Ono, A., Ueda, T., Tanaka, T., Baba, H., Miki, T., Sakurai, A., Oishi, T., Chisaka, O. and Matsubara, K. (1984). Synthesis of a gene for human growth hormone and its expression in Escherichia coli. Proc. Nat1. Acad. Sci. USA 81 , 5956-5960.

Ikemura, T. (1981). Correlation between the abundance of E. coli transfer RNAs and the occurrence of respective codons in its proteingenes. J. Mol. Bio1. 146, 1-21.

Iscove, N.N. (1978). Erythropoietin-independent stimulation of early erythropoiesis in adult marrow cultures of conditioned media from lectinstimulated mouse spleen cells. In: Hematopoietic Cell Differentiation, eds. D.W. Golde, M.J. Cline, D. Metcalf and C.F. Fox, Acad. Press., pp. 37-52.

Iscove, N.N. and Roitsch, C. (1985). The multilineage hemopoietic growth factor. In "Cellular and Molecular Biology of Lymphokines". Academic Press (in Press).

Iscove, N.N., Roitsch, C.A., Williams, N. and Guilbert, L.J. (1982). Molecules stimulating early red cell, granulocyte, macrophage, and megakaryocyte precursors in culture: Similarity in size, hydrophobicity, and charge. J. Cell. Physiol. Supp1. 1, 65-78.

Itakura, K., Hirose, T., Crea, R., Riggs, A.D., Heyneker, H.L., Bolivar, F. and Boyer, H.W. (1977). Expression in E. coli of a chemically synthesised gene for the hormone somatostatin. Science 198, 1056-1063.

Itoh, S., Mizukami, T., Matsumoto, T., Nishi, T., Saito, A., Oka, T., Furuya, A., Takaoka, C. and Taniguchi, T. (1984). Efficient expression in Escherichia coli of a mature and modified human interferon- $\beta$. DNA 3 , 157-165.

Jacobs, K., Shoemaker, C., Rudersdorf, R., Neill, S.D., Kaufman, R.J., Mufson, A., Seehra, J., Jones, S.S., Hewick, R., Fritsch, E.F., Kawakita, M., Shimizu, T. and Miyake, T. (1985). Isolation and characterization of genomic and cDNA clones of human erythropoietin. Nature 313, 806-810.

Jay, E., Rommens, J., Pomery-C1oney, L., MacKnight, D., Lutze-Wallace, C., Wishart, P., Harrison, D., Lui, W. Asundi, V., Dawood, M. and Jay F. (1984). High-level expression of a chemically synthesized gene for human interferon- $\begin{aligned} \\ \text { using }\end{aligned}$ a prokaryotic expression vector. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA, 81, 2290-2294.

Jolly, D.J., Okayama, H., Berg, P., Esty, A.C., Filpula, D., Bohlen, P., Johnson, G.G., Shively, J.E., Hunkapillar, T. and Friedmann, T. (1983). Isolation and characterization of a full-length expressible cDNA for human hypoxanthine phosphoribosyltransferase. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 80, 477-481.

Kashima, N., Nishi-Takaoka, C., Fujita, T., Taki, S., Yamada, G., Hamuro, J. and Taniguchi, T. (1985). Unique structure of murine $I L-2$ as deduced from cloned cDNAs. Nature 313, 402-404.

Kemp, D., Coppe1, R.L., Cowman, A.F., Saint, R.B., Brown, G.V. and Anders, R.F. (1983). Expression of Plasmodium falciparum blood-stage antigens in Escherichia coli: Detection with antibodies from immune humans. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 80, 3878-3791.

Kindas-Mugge, I., Lane, C.D. and Kreil, G. (1974). Insect-protein synthesis in frog cells: The translation of honey bee pro-mitellin messenger RNA in Xenopus oocytes. J. Mo1. Biol. 87, 451462.

Kitamura, N., Semler, B.L., Rothberg, P.G., Larsen, G.R., Adler, C.J., Dorner, A.J., Emini, E.A., Hanecak, R., Lee, J.J., Van der Werf, S., Anderson, C.W. and Wimmer, E. (1981). Primary structure, gene organization and polypeptide expression of polio virus RNA. Nature 291, 547553.

Koopman, W.J., Farrar, J.J. and Fuller-Brown, J. (1978). Evidence for the identification of lymphocyte activating factor as the adherent cell-derived mediator responsible for enhanced antibody synthesis by nude mouse spleen cells. Ce11. Immuno1. 35, 92-98.

Kopchick, J.J., Malavarca, R.H., Livelli, T.J. and Leung, F.C. (1985). Use of avian retroviralbovine growth hormone DNA recombinants to direct expression of biologically active growth hormone by cultured fibroblasts. DNA 4, 23-31.

Kreil, G., Suchanek, G. and Kindas-Mugge, I. (1977). Biosynthesis of a secretory polypeptide in honey bee venom glands. Intermediates detected in vivo and in vitro. Fed. Proc. 36, 2081-2088.

Krieg, P., Strachan, R., Wallis, E., Take, L. and Colman, A. (1984). Efficient expression of cloned complementary DNAs for secretory proteins after injection into Xenopus oocytes. J. Mol. Bio1. 180, 615-643.

Labarca, C. and Paigen, K. (1977). mRNA-directed synthesis of catalytically active mouse $\beta-$ glucuronidase in Xenopus oocytes. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 74, 4462-4465.

Land, H., Grez, M., Hauser, H., Lindenmaier, W. and Schutz, G. (1981). 5'-Terminal sequences of eukaryotic mRNA can be cloned with high efficiency. Nuclei Acid Res. 9, 2251-2266.

Lane, C.D., Gregory, C.M. and More1, C. (1973). Duckhaemoglobin synthesis in frog cells. The translation and assay of reticulocyte 9S RNA in oocytes of Xenopus laevis. Eur. J. Biochem. 34, 219-227.

Lane, C.D. and Knowland, J. (1975). The injection of RNA into living cells: The use of frog oocytes for the assay of mRNA and the study of the control of gene expression. In: The biochemistry of animal development. Vol III, 145-181.

Lane, C.D., Marbaix, G. and Gurdon, J.B. (1971). Rabbit haemoglobin synthesis in frog cells: The translation of reticulocyte 9S RNA in frog oocytes. J. Mol. Biol. 61, 73-91.

Larsson, E.-L., Iscove, N.N. and Coutinho, A. (1980). Two distinct factors are required for induction of T-cell growth. Nature 283, 664-666.

Lasky, L.A., Lev, Z., Xin, J.-H., Britten, R.J. and Davidson, E.H. (1980). Messenger RNA prevalence in sea urchin embryos measured with cloned cDNAs. Proc. Nat1. Acad. Sci. 77, 5317-5321.

Lee, J.C., Hapel, A.J. and Ihle, J.N. (1982). Constitutive production of anique lymphokine (IL3) by the WEHI-3 cell 1ine. J. Immunol. 128, 2393-2398.

Lee-Huang, S. (1984). Cloning and expression of human erythropoietin cDNA in Escherichia coli. Proc. Nat1. Acad. Sci. USA 81, 2708-2712.

Lin, Y., Stad1er, B.M. and Rabin, H. (1982). Synthesis of biologically active interleukin 2 by Xenopus oocytes in response to poly(A)-RNA from a gibbon T-cell line. J. Biol. Chem., 257, 15871590.

Liu, F.-T. and Orida, N. (1984). Synthesis of surface immunoglobulin $E$ receptor in Xenopus oocytes by translation of mRNA from rat basophilic leukemia cells. J. Biol. Chem. 259, 10649-10652.

Lomedico, P.T., Gubler, U., Hellmann, C.P., Dukovich, M., Giri, J.G., Pan, Y.E., Collier, K., Semionow, R., Chua, A.O. and Mizel, S.B. (1984). Cloning and expression of murine interleukin-l cDNA in Escherichia coli. Nature 312, 458-462.

Luger, T.A., Wirth, U. and Kock, A. (1985). Epidermal cells synthesize a cytokine with interleukin 3like properties. J. Immunol. 134, 915-919.

Maeda, S. (1981). Annealing of oligo(dC)-tailed ds cDNA with oligo(dG)-tailed plasmid and transformation of Escherichia coli $\gamma 1776$ with Recombinant DNA. In: "Methods in Enzymology" vol 79, 611-615.

Maeda, S., Nishino, N., Obaru, K., Mita, S., Nomiyama, H., Shimada, K., Fujimoto, K., Teranishi, T., Hirano, T. and Onoue, K. (1983). C1oning of interleukin 2 mRNAs from human tonsils. Biochem. Biophy. Res. Comm. 115, 1040-1047.

Maki, M., Parmentier, M. and Inagami, T. (1984). Cloning of genomic DNA from human atrial natriuretic factor. Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun. 125, 797-802.

Mandel, M. and Higa, A. (1970). Calcium dependent bacteriophage DNA infection. J. Mo1. Biol. 53, 154.

Maniatis, G.M., Ramirez, F., Cann, A., Marks, P.A. and Bank, A. (1976). Translation and stability of human globin mRNA in Xenopus oocytes. J. Clin. Invest. 58, 1419-1427.

Maniatis, G.M., Hardison, R.C., Lacy, E., Lauer, J., O'Connel1, C., Quon, D., Sim, G.K. and Efstratiadis, A. (1978). The isolation of structural genes from libraries of eukaryotic DNA. Ce11 15, 687-701.

Maniatis, T., Kee, S.G., Efstratiadis, A. and Kafatos, F.C. (1976). Amplification and characterization of a beta globin gene synthesized in vitro. Cell 8, 163-182.

Marbaix, G. and Gurdon, J.B. (1972). The effect of reticulocyte ribosome "factors" on the translation of haemoglobin messenger RNA in 1iving frog oocytes. Biochim. Biophy. Acta 281, 86-102.

Marbaix, G. and Huez, G. (1979). Expression of messenger RNAs injected into Xenopus laevis oocytes. In: "Transfer of Cell Constituents into Eukaryotic Cells" (eds. Celis, J.E., Graessmann, A. and Loyter, A.). Plenum Press, New York and London, 347-381.

Marbaix, G., Huez, G. and Soref, H. (1977). What is the role of poly(A) on eukaryotic messengers? Trends Biochem. Sci. 2, N106-N107.

Marbaix, G., Huez, G., Soref, H., Gallwitz, D., Weinberg, E., Devos, R., Hubert, E. and Cleuter, Y. (1979). Role of the poly-adenylate segment in the stability of eukaryotic messenger RNAs. In: "Gene Functions - 12th FEBS Meeting, Dresden, 1978", (ed., S. Rosentha1). Pergamon Press, Oxford, 427.

Marbaix, G. and Lane, C.D. (1972). Rabbit haemoglobin synthesis in frog cells: II. Further characterization of the products of translation of reticulocyte 9 S RNA. J. Mol. Biol. 67, 517524.

Matthews, J.A., Brown, J.W.S. and Hall, T.C. (1981). Phaseolin mRNA is translated to yield glycosylated polypeptides in Xenopus oocytes. Nature 294, 175-176.

McBride, L.J. and Caruthers, M.H. (1983). An investigation of several deoxynucleoside phosphoramidites useful for synthesizing deoxyoligonucleotides. Tetrahedron Lett. $\underline{24}$, 245-248.

McCutcheon, J.H. and Pagano, J.S. (1968). Enhancement of the infectivity of simian virus 40 deoxyribonucleic acid with diethylaminoethyldextron. J. Nat1. Cancer Inst. 41, 351-357.

McKenney, K., Shimatake, H., Court, D., Schmeissner, U., Brady, C. and Rosenberg, M. (1981). A system to study promoter and termination signals recognized by Escherichia coli RNA polymerase. In "Gene Amplification and Analysis" vol. 2, ed. Chirikjian, J.G. and Papas, T.S. (Elsevier North Ho1land Inc.) pp. 384-390.

McKnight, $\quad$. and Kingsbury, $\quad$. (1982). Transcriptional control signals of a eukaryotic protein-coding gene. Science 217, 316-324.

Messing, J. (1983). New M13 vectors for cloning. In "Methods in Enzymology" vol. 101, pp. 20-79.

Messing, J. (1981). Third Cleveland Symposium on Macro-molecules: Recombinant DNA, ed. A. Walton, Elsevier, Amsterdam, pp. 143-153.

Metcalf, D. (1981). In "Tissue Growth factors", ed. by Baserga, R. pp. 343-384. Springer, New York.

Metcalf, D., Moore, M.A.S. and Warner, N.L. (1969). Colony formation in vitro by melomonocytic leukemic cells. J. Nat. Cancer Inst. 43, 983.

Metcalf, D., Parker, J., Chester, H.M. and Kincode, P.W. (1974). Formation of eosinophil-1ike granulocytic colonies by mouse bone marrow cells in vitro. J. Cell. Physiol. 84, 275-290.

Michelson, A.M. and Orkin, S.H. (1982). Characterization of the homopolymer tailing reaction catalyzed by terminal deoxynucleotidyl transferase. J. Biol. Chem. 257, 14773-14782.

Miyake, T., Kung, C.K.-H. and Goldwasser, E. (1977). Purification of human erythropoietin. J. Biol. Chem. 252, 5558-5564.

Miyatake, S., Yokota, T., Lee, F. and Arai, K. (1985). Structure of the chromosomal gene for murine interleukin 3. Proc. Nat1. Acad. Sci. USA 82, 316-320.

Moar, V.A., Gurgon, J.B., Lane, C.D. and Marbaix, G. (1971). Translational capacity of living frog eggs and oocytes, as judged by messenger RNA injection. J. Mol. Biol. 61, 93-103.

Morgan, D.A., Ruscetti, F.W. and Gallo, R.C. (1976). Selective in vitro growth of $T$ lymphocytes from normal human bone marrows. Science 193, 10071008.

Moss, B., Smith, G.L., Gerin, J.L. and Purce11, R.H. (1984). Live recombinant vaccinia virus protects chimpanzees against hepatitis B. Nature 311, 6769.

Mous, J., Peeters, B., Van Bellegem, H. and Rombauts, W. (1979). Translation of biologically active messenger RNA from human placenta in Xenopus oocytes. Eur. J. Biochem. 94, 393-400.

Nabholz, M., Conzelmann, A., Acuto, O., North, M., Haas, W., Poh1it, H., von Boehmer, H., Hengarther, H., Mach, J.-P., Engers, H. and Johnson, J.P. (1980). Established murine cytolytic $T$-cell 1 ines as tools for a somatic cell genetic analysis of T-cell functions. Immunol. Rev. 51, 125-157.

Nagai, K. and Thogersen, H.C. (1984). Generation of $\beta-g l o b i n$ by sequence-specific proteolysis of a hybrid protein produced in E. coli. Nature 309, 810-812.

Nakamura, K. and Inouye, M. (1982). Construction of versatile expression cloning vehicles using the 1ipoprotein gene of E. coli. EMBO J. 1, 771-775.

Nelson, T. and Brutlag, D. (1979). Addition of homopolymers to the $3^{\prime}-e n d s$ of duplex DNA with terminal transferase. In: "Method in Enzymology" vo1 68, pp. 41-50.

Nicola, N.A. and Vadas, M. (1984). Hemopoietic colony-stimulating factors. Immun. Today 5, 7681.

Nishi, T., Fujita, T., Nishi-Takaoka, C., Saito, A., Matsumoto, T., Sato, M., Oka, T., Itoh, S., Yip, Y.K., Vilcek, J. and Taniguchi, T. (1985). Cloning and expression of a novel variant of human interferon-Y cDNA. J. Biochem. 97, 153159.

Nude1, U., Soref, H., Littauer, U.Z., Marbaix, G., Huez, G., Leclercq, M., Hubert, E. and Chantrenne, H. (1976). Globin mRNA species containing poly(A) segments of different lengths. Eur. J. Biochem. 64, 115-121.

Okayama, H. and Berg, P. (1982). High-efficiency cloning of full-length cDNA. Mol. Cell. Biol. 2, 161-170.

Okayma, H. and Berg, P. (1983). A cDNA cloning vector that permits expression of cDNA inserts in mammalian cells. Mo1. Cell. Biol. 3, 280-289.

Palacios, R., Henson, G., Steinmetz, M. and McKearn, J.P. (1984). Interleukin 3 support growth of mouse pre-B-cell clones in vitro. Nature 309, 126-131.

Palaszynski, E.W. and Ihle, J.N. (1984). Evidence for specific receptors for interleukin 3 on lymphokine-dependent cell lines established from long-term bone marrow cultures. J. Immunol. 132, 1872-1878.

Panicali, D. and Paoletti, E. (1982). Constructon of poxviruses as cloning vectors: Insertion of the thymidine kinase gene from herpes simplex virus into the DNA of infection vaccinia virus. Proc. Nat1. Acad. Sci. USA 79, 4927-4931.

Parnes, J.R., Velan, B., Felsenfeld, A., Ramanathan, L., Ferrini, U., Appe11a, E. and Seidman, J.G. (1981). Mouse $\beta_{2-m i c r o g l o b u l i n ~ c D N A ~ c l o n e s: ~}^{A}$ screening procedure for cDNA clones corresponding to rare mRNAs. Proc. Nat1. Acad. Sci. USA 78, 2253-2257.

Paterson, B. M. and Rosenberg, M. (1979). Efficient translation of prokaryotic mRNAs in a eukaryotic cell-free system requires addition of a cap structure. Nature 279, 692-696.

Paterson, B.M., Roberts, B.E. and Kuff, E.L. (1977). Structural gene identification and mapping by DNA-mRNA hybrid-arrested cell-free translation. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 74, 4370-4374.

Pelham, H.R.B. and Jackson, R.J. (1976). An efficient mRNA-dependent translation system from reticulocyte 1ysate. Eur. J. Biochem. 67, 247256.

Probst, E., Kressmann, A. and Birnstiel, M.L. (1979). Expression of sea urchin histone genes in the oocyte of Xenopus laevis. J. Mol. Biol. 135, 709-732.

Prystowsky, M.B., Otten, G., Naujokas, M.F., Vardiman, J., Ihle, J.N., Goldwasser, E. and Fitch, F.W. (1984). Multiple hemopoietic lineages are found after stimulation of mouse bone marrow precursor cells with interleukin 3. Amer. J. Path. 117, 171-180.

Rapoport, T.A. (1981). Intracellular-compartmentation and secretion of carp proinsulin synthesized in Xenopus oocytes. Eur. J. Biochem. 115, 665-669.

Rassoulzadegan, M., Binestruy, B. and Cuzin, F. (1982). High frequency of gene transfer after fusion between bacteria and eukaryotic cells. Nature 295, 257-259.

Rennick, D.M., Lee, F.D., Yokota, T., Arai, K., Cantor, H. and Nabel, G.J. (1985). A cloned MCGF cDNA encodes a multilineage hematopoietic growth factor: Multiple activities of interleukin 3. J. Immun. 134, 910-914.

Retzel, E.F., Collett, M.S. and Faras, A.J. (1980). Enzymatic synthesis of deoxyribonucleic acid by the avian retrovirus reverse transcriptase in vitro: Optimum conditions required for transcription of large ribonucleic acid templates. Biochemistry 19, 513-518.

Revel, M. and Groner, Y. (1978). Post-transcriptional and translational controls of gene expression in eurkaryotes. Ann. Rev. Biochem. 47, 1079-1126.

Reynolds, F.H., Jr., Premkumar, E. and Pitha, P.M. (1975). Interferon activity produced by translation of human interferon messenger RNA in cell-free system and in Xenopus oocytes. Proc. Nat1. Acad. Sci. USA 72, 4881-4885.

Ringold, G., Dieckmann, B. and Lee, F. (1981). Coexpression and amplification of dihydrofolate reductase cDNA and the Escherichia coli XGPRT gene in Chinese hamster ovary cells. J. Mol. App1. Genet. 1 , 165-175.

Robinson, M., Lilley, R., Little, S., Emtage, J.S., Yarranton, G., Stephens, P., Millican, A., Eaton, M. and Humphreys, G. (1984). Codon usage can affect efficiency of translation of genes in E. coli. Nuc1. Acids Res. 12, 6663-6671.

Rose, J.K. (1980). Complete intergenic and flanking gene sequences from the genome of vesicular stomatitis virus. Cel1 19, 415-421.

Rosenberg, S.A., Grimm, E.A., McGrogan, M., Doyle, M., Kawasaki, E., Koths, K. and Mark, D.F. (1984). Biological activity of recombinant humant interleukin-2 produced in Escherichia coli. Science 223, 1412-1415.

Rougeon, F. and Mach, B. (1976). Stepwise biosynthesis in vitro of globin genes from globin mRNA by DNA polymerase of avian myelobastosis virus. Proc. Nat1. Acad. Sci. USA 73, 3418-3422.

Rougeon, F., Kourilsky, P. and Mach, B. (1975). Insertion of a rabbit beta globin gene sequence into an E. coli plasmid. Nucleic Acids Res. $\underline{2}$, 2365-2378.

Rowekamp, W. and Firtel, R.A. (1980). Isolation of developmentally regulated genes from Dictyostelium. Dev. Bio1. 79, 409-418.

Russell, D.R. and Bennett, G.N. (1982). Construction and analysis of in vivo activity of E. coli promoter hybrids and promoter mutants that alter the -35 to -10 spacing. Gene 20, 231-243.

Sanger, F., Nickler, S. and Coulson, A.R. (1977). DNA sequencing with chain-terminating inhibitors. Proc. Nat1. Acad. Sci. USA 74, 5463-5467.

Sanger, F., Coulson, A.R., Hong, G.F., Hill, D.F. and Petersen, G.B. (1982). Nucleotide sequence of bacteriophage $\lambda$ DNA. J. Mo1. Biol. 162, 729-773.

Schrader, J.W. (1981). The in vitro production and cloning of the P-cell, a bone marrow derived small-cell that expresses $\mathrm{H}-2$ and Ia-antigen, two mast cell-1ike granules, and is regulated by a factor released by activated T-cells. J. Immuno1. 126, 452-458.

Schrader, J. and Hapel, A.J. (1985). Interleukin-3 and haemopoiesis a review. In: Cellular and Molecular Biology of Lymphokines. Academic Press (in Press).

Schroder, J., Kreuzaler, F. and Schmock, J. (1977). Translation of planti-specific messenger RNAs in living animal cells. FEBS Lett. 81, 10-12.

Seeburg, H.P., Shine, J., Martial, J.A., Baxter, J.D. and Goodman, H.M. (1977). Construction and analysis of recombinant $D N A$ for human chorionic somatomammotropin. Nature 270, 495-499.

Shatkin, A.J. (1976). Capping of eukaryotic mRNAs. Cell 9, 645-653.

Shephard, H.M., Yelverton, E. and Goeddel, D.V. (1982). Increased synthesis in E. colif of fibroblast and leukocyte interferons through alterations in ribosome binding sites. DNA $\underline{1}$, 125-131.

Simons, G., Remaut, E., Allet, B., Devos, R. and Fiers, W. (1984). High-level expression of human interferon gemma in Escherichia colii under control of the $\frac{P L}{}$ promoter of pacteriophage lambda. Gene 28, 55-64.

Singer-Sam, J., Simmer, R.L., Keith, D.H., Shively, L., Teplitz, M., Itakura, K., Gartler, S.M. and Riggs, A.D. (1983). Isolation of a cDNA clone for human X-1inked 3-phosphog1ycerate kinase by use of a mixture of synthetic oligodeoxyribonucleotides as a detection probe. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 80, 802-806.

Sippel, A.E. (1973). Purification and characterization of ATP:RNA adenyltransferase from E. coli. Eur. J. Biochem. 37, 31-40.

Sippe1, A.E., Land, H., Lindenmaier, W., Nguyen-Huu, M.C., Wurtz, T., Timmis, K.N., Giesecke, K. and SchUtz, G. (1978). C1oning of chicken lysozyme structural gene sequences synthesized in vitro. Nucleic Acids Res. 5, 3275-3294.

Sleigh, M.J., Both, G.W. and Brownlee, G.G. (1979). The influenza virus haemagglutinin gene: Cloning and characterization of a double-stranded DNA copy. Nucleic Acids Res. 7, 879-893.

Slocombe, P., Easton, A., Boseley, P. and Burke, D.C. (1982). High-level expression of an interferon $\alpha 2$ gene cloned in phage M13mp7 and subsequent purification with a monoclonal antibody. Proc. Nat1. Acad. Sci. USA 79, 5455-5459.

Smith, G.L., Mackett, M. and Moss, B. (1983). Infectious vaccinia virus recombinants that express hepatitis B virus surface antigen. Nature 302, 490-495.

Smith, K.A., Gilbride, K.J. and Favata, M.F. (1980a). Lymphocyte activating factor promotes T-cell growth factor production by cloned murine Lympho ma cells. Nature 287, 853-855.

Smith, K.A., Lachman, L.B., Oppenheim, J.J. and Favata, M.F. (1980b). The functional relationship of the interleukins. J. Exp. Med. 151, 1551-1556.

Soreq, H., Nudel, U., Salomon, R., Revel, M. and Littauer, U.Z. (1974). In vitro translation of poly(A)-free globin mRNA. J. Mol. Biol. 88, 233245.

Southern, P.J. and Berg, P. (1982). Transformation of mammalian cells to antibiotic resistance with a bacterial gene under control of the SV40 early region promoter. J. Mo1. App1. Genet. 1, 327341.

Staden, R. (1978). Further procedures for sequence analysis by computer. Nuc1. Acids Res. 5, 10131015.

Staden, R. (1980). A new computer method for the storage and manipulation of DNA gel reading data. Nuc1. Acids Res. 8 3673-3694.

Staden, R. (1982a). Automation of the computer handing of gel reading data produced by the shotgun method of DNA sequencing. Nucl. Acids Res. 10, 4731-4751.

Staden, R. (1982b). An interactive graphics program for comparing and aligning nucleic acid and amino acid sequences. Nuc1. Acids Res. 10, 2951-2961.

Stanley, K.K. (1983). Sobulization and immunedetection of $\beta$-galactosidase hybrid proteins carrying foreign antigenic determinants. Nucleic Acids Res. 11, 4077-4092.

Stanley, K.K. and Luzio, J.P. (1984). Construction of a new family of high efficiency bacterial expression vectors: Identification of cDNA clones coding for human liver proteins. EMBO J. $\underline{3}^{3}$, 1429-1434.

St. John, T.P. and Davis, R.W. (1979). Isolation of galatose-inducible DNA sequences from Saccaromyces cereviseae by differential plaque filter hybridization. Cell 16, 443-452.

Suggs, S.Y., Wallace, R.B., Hirose, T., Kawashima, E.H. and Itakura, K. (1981). Use of synthetic oligonucleotides as hybridization probes: Isolation of cloned cDNA sequences for human $\beta 2-$ microglobulin. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 78, 6613-6617.

Talmadge, K. and Gilbert, W. (1982). Cellular location affects protein stability in E. coli. Proc. Nat1. Acad. Sci. USA 79, 1830-1833.

Tanaka, T. and Letsinger, R.L. (1982). Syringe method for stepwise chemical synthesis of oligonucleotides. Nucleic Acids Res. 10, 32493260 .

Taniguchi, T., Fugii-Kuriyama, Y. and Muramatsu, M. (1980). Molecular cloning of human interferon cDNA. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 77, 4003-4006.

Taniguchi, T., Matsui, H., Fujita, T., Takaoka, C., Kashima, N., Yoshimoto, R. and Hamuro, J. (1983). Structure and expression of a cloned cDNA for human interleukin-2. Nature 302, 305-310.

Taya, Y., Devos, R., Tavernier, J., Cheroutre, H., Engler, G. and Fiers, W. (1982). Cloning and structure of the human interferon- $\gamma$ chromosomal gene. EMBO J. 1 , 953-958.

Temin, H. and Mizutami, S. (1970). RNA-dependent DNA polymerase in virions of Rous Sarcoma Virus. Nature 226, 1211-1213.

Tertian, G., Yung, Y.-P., Guy-Grand, D. and Moore, M.A.S. (1981). Long-term in vitro culture of murine mast cells. J. Immunol. 127, 788-798.

Tessier, L., Sondermeyer, P., Faure, T., Dreyer, D., Benavente, A., Villeval, D., Courtney, M. and Lecorq, J. (1984). The influence of mRNA primary and secondary structure on human $\operatorname{IFN}-\gamma$ gene expression in E. coli. Nucl. Acids Res. 12, 7663-7675.

Tilghman, S.M., Curtis, P.J., Tiemeier, D.C., Seidman, J.G., Peterlin, B.M., Sullivan, M., Maizel, J.V. and Leder, P. (1978a). Intervening sequence of DNA identified in the structural portion of a mouse $\beta$ globin gene. Proc. Nat1. Acad. Sci. USA 75, 1309-1313.

Tilghman, S.M., Curtis, P.J., Tiemeier, D.C., Leder, P. and Wiessman, C. (1978b). The intervening sequence of a mouse $\beta$ globin gene is transcribed within the $15 \mathrm{~S} \beta$ globin mRNA precursor. Proc. Nat1. Acad. Sci. USA 75, 725-729.

Twigg, A.J. and Sherratt, D. (1980). Transcomplementable copy-number mutants of plasmid Co1E1. Nature 283, 216-218.

Ullrich, A., Shine, J., Chirgwin, J., Pictet, R., Tischer, E., Rutter, W.J. and Goodman, H.M. (1977). Rat insulin genes: Construction of plasmids containing the coding sequences. Science 196, 1313-1319.

Van der Donk, J.A. (1975). Translation of plant messengers in egg cells of Xenopus laevis. Nature 256, 674-675.

Vassart, G., Refetoff, S., Brocas, H., Dinsart, C. and Dumont, J.E. (1975). Trans1ation of thyroglobulin 335 messenger RNA as a means of determining thyroglobulin quaternary structure. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 72, 3839-3843.

Villa-Komaroff, L., Efstratiadis, A., Broome, S., Lemedico, P., Tizard, R., Naker, S.P., Chick, W.L. and Gilbert, W. (1978). A bacterial clone synthesizing proinsulin. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 75, 3727-3731.

Von Heijne, G. (1983). Patterns of amino acid near signal-sequence cleavage sites. Eur. J. Biochem. 133, 17-21.

Wallace, D.M., Hitchcok, J.M., Reber, S.B. and Berger, S.L. (1981a). Translation of human immune interferon messenger RNA in Xenopus laevis oocytes. Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun. 100 , 865-871.

Wallace, R.B., Johnson, M.J., Hirose, T., Miyake, T., Kawashima, E.H. and Itakura, K. (1981b). The use of synthetic oligonucleotides as hybridization probes. II. Hybridization of oligonucleotides of mixed sequences to rabbit $\beta$-globin DNA. Nucleic Acid Res. 9, 879-895.

Wallace, R.B., Johnson, M.J., Suggs, S.V., Miyoshi, K.-I., Bhatt, R. and Itakura, K. (1981c). A set of synthetic oligodeoxyribonucleotide primers for DNA sequencing in the plasmid vector pBR32. Gene 16, 21-26.

Wallace, R.B., Shaffer, J., Murphy, R.F., Bonner, J., Hirose, T. and Itakura, K. (1979). Hybridization of synthetic oligodeoxyribonucleotides to $\Phi$ X174 DNA: The effect of single base pair mismatch. Nucleic Acids Res. 6, 3543-3557.

Warner, N.L., Moore, M.A.S. and Metcalf, D. (1969). A transplantable myelomoncytic leukema in BALB/c mice: Cytology, karyotype and muramidase content. J. Nat1. Cancer Inst. 43, 963.

Watson, J., Gillis, S., Marbrook, J., Mochizuki, D. and Smith, K.A. (1979). Biochemical and biological characterization of lymphocyte regulatory molecules. I. Purification of a class of murine lymphokines. J. Exp. Med. 150, 849861.

Wensink, P.C., Finnegan, D.J., Donelson, J.E. and Hogness, D.S. (1974). A system for mapping DNA sequences in the chromosomes of Drosophila melanogaster. Cell 3, 315-325.

Wickens, M.P. and Gurdon, J.B. (1983). Posttranscriptional processing of Simian Virus 40 late transcripts in injected frog oocytes. J. Mol. Biol. 163, 1-26.

Wickens, M.P., Wood, S., O'Malley, B.W. and Gurdon, J.B. (1980). Expression of a chicken chromosomal ovalbumin gene injected into frog oocyte nuclei. Nature 285, 628-634.

Wiedmann, M., Huth, A. and Rapoport, T.A. (1984). Xenopus oocytes can secret bacterial $\beta$-lactamase. Nature 309, 637-639.

Williams, J.G. and Lloyd, M.M. (1979). Changes in the abundance of polyadenylated RNA during slime mold development meaured using cloned molecular hybridization probes. J. Mol. Biol. 129, 19-35.

Williams, N., Eger, R.R., Jackson, H.M. and Nelson, D.J. (1982). Two-factor requirement for murine megakaryocyte colony formation. J. Cell. Physiol. 110, 101-104.

Williams, N., Jackson, H., Ralph, P. and Nakoinz, I. (1981). Cell interactions influencing murine marrow megakaryocytes: Nature of the potentiator cell in bone marrow. Blood 57, 157-163.

Williamson, R., Crossley, J. and Humphries, S. (1974). Translation of globin mRNA from which the poly(A) has been removed. Biochemistry 13, 703-707.

Yip, Y.K., Pang, R.H.L., Urban, C. and Vilcek, J. (1981). Partial purification and characterisation of human $\gamma(i m m u n e)$ interferon. Proc. Nat1. Acad. Sci. USA 78, 1601-1605.

Yokota, T., Arai, N., Lee, F., Rennick, D., Mosmann, T. and Arai, K. (1985). Use of a cDNA expression vector for isolation of mouse interleukin 2 cDNA clones: Expression of T-cell growth-factor activity after transfection of monkey cells. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 82, 68-72.

Yokota, T., Lee, F., Rennick, D., Hall, C., Arai, N., Mosmann, T., Nabel, G., Cantor, H. and Arai, K. (1984). Isolation and characterization of a mouse cDNA clone that express mast-cell growthfactor activity in monkey cells. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 81, 1070-1074.

Yung, Y.-P., Eger, R., Tertian, G. and Moore, M.A.S. (1981). Long-term in vitro culture of murine mast cells. J. Immunol. 127, 794-799.

Zain, S., Sambrook, J., Roberts, R.J., Keller, W., Fried, M. and Dunn, A.R. (1979). Nucleotide sequence analysis of the leader segments in a cloned copy of adenovirus 2 fiber mRNA. Cell 16, 851-861.

